

GENEALOGY  
OF THE DESCENDANTS  
OF  
NATHANIEL CLARKE  
OF  
NEWBURY, MASS.

TEN GENERATIONS, 1642-1885.

BY  
GEORGE K. CLARKE, LL.B.,  
*Member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.*

SECOND EDITION.  
*REVISED AND ENLARGED.*

---

A HERITAGE CLASSIC



# BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY







Wm. C. Clarke



# GENEALOGY

OF THE DESCENDANTS

OF

# NATHANIEL CLARKE

OF

## NEWBURY, MASS.

TEN GENERATIONS, 1642-1885.

BY

**GEORGE K. CLARKE, LL.B.,**

*Member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society.*

SECOND EDITION.

*REVISED AND ENLARGED.*



BOSTON:

PRESS OF T. R. MARVIN & SON.

1885.

- Notice -

The foxing, or discoloration with age, characteristic of old books, sometimes shows through to some extent in reprints such as this, especially when the foxing is very severe in the original book. We feel that the contents of this book warrant its reissue despite these blemishes, and hope you will agree and read it with pleasure.

Facsimile Reprint

Published 1991 By

HERITAGE BOOKS, INC.

1540 Pointer Ridge Place, Bowie, Maryland 20716

(301)-390-7709

ISBN 1-55613-444-4

CS71  
.C6  
1885



## PREFACE.

---

**A**FTER a rather discouraging experience of more than four years in collecting material, I published in the fall of 1882, a genealogy of the descendants of Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury.

This book I knew to be imperfect, but hoped that it would awaken a more general interest in the matter, and enable me to obtain more complete records for a second edition.

The result justified my expectations, although only a portion of the edition was sold, and since then I have obtained records with comparative ease.

In the preparation of the second edition great care has been taken in copying manuscripts and in reading proof, to avoid errors if possible; but there are doubtless some, as in a work of this kind it is well nigh impossible to exclude them altogether. Often I have received conflicting records from different sources, and in many instances have made persistent effort to learn which were correct. It will be noticed that in a very few instances in the earlier generations, I have a record of the birth of male children and know nothing further of them, unless it be the mere fact that they lived to manhood, and it is reasonable to suppose that some of them have descendants;

but the most diligent research, and the investigation of every clue, has failed to discover any trace of these lines.

In the arrangement of the genealogy, the "Register Method" has been substantially adopted as the most common and familiar one, and because it is desirable to have some uniform system in general use. In order to keep the work within reasonable limits, the author has been obliged to exclude the record of more than one generation of descendants of other names, except in certain special cases. The previous edition contained records of about 624 persons of the name of Clarke, and of comparatively few of other names, while the present edition contains records of more than 900 persons of the name of Clarke, and of a large number of other descendants.

Among the many who have rendered me valuable assistance, and who have my sincere thanks, Rev. John Clark of Rumney, Rev. Jacob Chapman of Exeter, Amos S. Clark of Sandown, Enoch Henry Clark of Greenland, Rev. Amos H. Clark of Piermont, Mrs. John S. Hanaford of Campton, and Miss Mary Norris of Stratham, all in New Hampshire, are entitled to especial mention, as without their aid it would have been exceedingly difficult for me to have procured these records.

The gratitude of all who are interested in the publication of this genealogy is due to the Hon. John Badger Clarke of Manchester, N.H., for the very generous and substantial encouragement which he has extended to both editions of the family record.

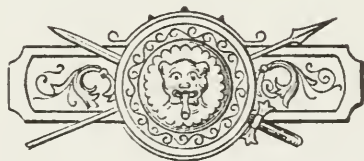
It is to be regretted that more biographical sketches have not been obtained, but as a rule the family have shown a remarkable readiness to do the best in their power, and have in many instances cheerfully put themselves to much trouble to collect the desired records. The first edition was published

to preserve fast perishing records, and the second is offered to the family in the hope that, while still more fully accomplishing that object, it may prove interesting to them and to future generations. Let all corrections and additions be sent to me as soon as possible, as only a portion of the sheets will be bound at present, and the additions can appear with the latter part of the edition in the form of an appendix.

All communications may be addressed to

GEORGE K. CLARKE,

18 SOMERSET ST., BOSTON.







# NATHANIEL CLARKE

AND

HIS DESCENDANTS.



## PART I.



THE town of Newbury, Mass., was settled about 1635 by English emigrants. "Some principal inhabitants of Ipswich obtaining leave of General Court to remove to Inascacunquen began a town at that place, and called it Newbury, and Mr. Parker a learned minister who had been in the ministry with Mr. Ward at Ipswich accompanied them." (Holmes's Annals of America.) In the Winthrop Memorials it is said: "Mr. Parker and the people with whom he now removed, came from Wiltshire, England." There is very strong evidence that NATHANIEL CLARKE was nearly related to the Clarkes at Ipswich,\* but

---

\* According to Savage and other authorities, there were not less than forty different families of the name of Clarke who came to New England prior to 1700. Of several of these races extensive genealogies have been published, and there is much in print relating to others.



some of the earliest records of that town are lost, and the author has been unable to ascertain anything definite of him previous to his marriage in 1663.

From 1665 to '69 Newbury was divided by a bitter controversy between the friends of Rev. Mr. Parker and those of Mr. Edward Woodman, a man of talents and ability. Mr. Woodman affirmed that "Mr. Parker would set up a Prelacy, and have more power than the Pope, for the Pope had his council of Cardinals." Nathaniel Clarke and many other prominent men were of Mr. Parker's party. (See Coffin's Hist. of Newbury.\*)

He was a witness to a petition dated 13 Mar. 1669, to the Court at Ipswich relative to this dissension, and his name appears throughout the controversy.

11 Sep. 1666, he signed the petition of Newbury "relative to the King's displeasure."

29 Apr. 1668, he was admitted Freeman.

In 1670 Nathaniel was chosen "to lay out y<sup>e</sup> high way to y<sup>e</sup> Ferry place in Amesbury" in company with William Chandler, and the trace of the old road as laid out by them over Bailey's Hill is still visible.

11 Oct. 1681, he signed the petition for a magistrate for Newbury.

24 Mar. 1682, he with three others made an inventory of the estate of George Carr.

In 1683 William Morse of Newbury appointed "his loving friends Capt. Daniel Peirce, Tristram Coffin, and Nathaniel Clarke" overseers of his will.

---

\* All the town histories and genealogies referred to in this work can be found in the library of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, 18 Somerset Street, Boston.

In May, 1684, he was appointed naval officer for the ports of Newbury and Salisbury by the General Court, and 4 June, 1685, ensign of Capt. Daniel Peirce's company at Rowley, vice Stephen Greenleaf promoted. Capt. Peirce and other officers petitioned for these promotions 25 May, 1685 stating that Nathaniel Clarke was the oldest sergeant in the company.

(Mass. State Archives.)

1685 the estate of John Hutchins was indebted to "Mr. Nathaniel Clarke of Nubery."

19 June, 1686, he was chosen one of the committee, composed of the leading men of the town, to arrange the division among the freeholders of a large tract of common land lying above Artichoke River, afterwards known as the "Rate lots," and agreeably to the report forty-five acres were set off to him and his eldest son.

There is at Salem an Indenture, made 26 March, 1686, between "Robert Downer of Salisbury, Massachusetts, Colony of New England, House Carpenter," and "Nathaniel Clark of town of Newbury in County and Colony aforesaid, cordwainer, for 10 £ silver money Bradbury marsh in Salisbury, mortgage to secure payment of said money discharged in manner following 28 Feb. 1687.

"Received money in full.

(Signed) "Nathaniel Clarke."

GREAT ISLAND August 13, 1687.

*To his Excellency Edmund Andros :*

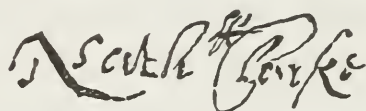
SIR,—

Your excellency may please to remember I proposed some persons as fitting to serve his majesty in the town of Newbury both in civil and military affairs. On my return to this place I had discourse with several persons, the most considerable of that town, that by want of justices of the peace, nothing hath been done at the meeting of those inhabitants for settling the rates and other concerns of the publick. Mr. Woodbridge, one of the justices is very ancient and crazy and seldom goes abroad; Mr. Dummer the other justice lives six miles from the place and therefore very unfit for that service for the town of Newbury, besides his other qualities in not being of the loyal party as he ought to be. I doe therefore entreat of your excellency, that in the commission of the peace my two friends, Daniel Peirce and Nathaniel Clarke may be put, which I assure myself will be for his majesty's service and to your excellency's satisfaction. There are no military commissions sent to this place and therefore I doe entreat your excellencys favour that commissions be sent these following persons: Daniel Davison, Captain of horse for Newbury and Rowley; Stephen Greenleaf junior, lieutenant; George March cornet. Of the first Company. Thomas Noyes Captain; Stephen Greenleaf senior, lieutenant; James Noyes Ensign. Of the second Company; Nathaniel Clarke captain; John March lieutenant; Moses Gerrish ensign. \* \* \* \* \*

Your excellencys servant,

ROBERT MASON.

2 June, 1690, he took the depositions of Joseph, an Indian, and of Robin, a negro, concerning the supposed treasonable communication of Isaac Morrill with the French.

A handwritten signature in dark ink, reading "Nathaniel Clarke". The script is cursive and somewhat stylized, with the first name "Nathaniel" written in a larger, more prominent hand than the last name "Clarke".

(Clerk's Office, Salem.)

#### FROM NEWBURY TOWN RECORDS.

"March 2, 1667 Nathaniel Clarke was chosen to serve as the Towne Constable for the yeare ensuing."

"Dec. 3, 1668 the Select men granted Liberty to Nathaniel Clarke, Mr. Edward Woodman, Benjamin Lowle John Kelley and John Kent jun. to build a pew for their wives at their owne charg in the meeting house from the east end of the fourth gallery to the pulpit to be and to remain to them and their heirs for ever."

"at a meeting of the Select men Feb. 25 1668 Taking into consideration the generall request and complaint of Considerable persons for want of seats in the meeting house the Select men ordered thre seats to be built for such persons that do want, provided that now the seats are builded that such persons as are placed in them do pay their equall Shares and proportion for the building of them and in case that any such persons are placed in the said seats, shall refuse to pay their Shares then they shall have no right in the said seats, and Mr. Richard Dumer jun. Thomas Woodbridge, John Dole, Thomas Noyes John Knight & Nathaniel Clarke is placed in the new short seat on the east side of the meeting house and shall have free egress and regress through the Long seat or some other way."



"That whereas Nathaniel Clarke being Constable in the yeare 1668 there was left in his hands the sum of eight pounds and six shillings of the Towne Rate to buy a barrell of powder, the said Nathaniel Clarke upon the ninth day of may in the yeare 1670 brought two Cowes and tendered them unto the Select men John Bartlett Sen Wm Chandler & Caleb Moody for the payment of the aforesaid £8-6-0 the two Cowes was prised by William Titcomb and Tristram Coffin at seaven pounds twelve shillings and sixpence, the said Select men received the Cowes at the said price of £7-12-6, then they agreed with the said Nathaniel Clarke to give him the two Cowes and that which was above in his hands and forty shillings of good pay out of the next Towne Rate to procure a barrell of powder for the townes use and upon this agreement the Cowes was delivered unto Nathaniel Clarke again by the said Select men and Nathaniel Clarke doth engage to buy a barrell of powder for the townes use between this and october next ensuing.

"Sept. 2, 1670. We the Select men above mentioned received a barrell of marchantable & good conditioned powder for the townes use of Nathaniel Clarke, a full barrell & we acknowledge that the town is indebted to the said Nathaniel Clarke the full sum of forty shillings.

JOHN BARTLETT  
WM. CHANDLER  
EDMUND MOORE  
SAMUEL PLUMER  
CALEB MOODY

"Sept. 19, 1670 Mr. Hills Capt. Gerrish, Archelaus Woodman William Titcomb Nathaniel Clarke are appointed to draw up an order about the settling the freeholders interest & to present it to the Generall Courte."

"Jan. 3, 1672 A Committee was chosen for building a house for the ministry the same dimensions every way, according as Nathaniel Clarkes house is with an Addition of a porch."

"At a Generall Towne meeting April 16 1673, Richard Knight, John Knight Sen, Benjamin Rolfe, John Emery Sen. & Nathaniel Clarke was chosen to be a committee to search out such lands that are Common belonging to the Towne which particular men have enclosed into their proprietyes and to bring what they have found out to the Towne the next meeting."

"March 1 1674-75 It is voted that Nathaniel Clarke & Henry Jaques being Impowered by the Towne fencing & finishing the building of the ministry house that they Compleat the furnishing of housing and fencing of the ground for pasture to be done according to writing given by the Select men for every person with carts & oxen & hands & tools suitable to bring stones &c and every person not having oxen appear in person to help forward the work & in neglect shall pay five shillings to be strained by the Constable within two days after the neglect or the Constable pay his fine if he neglects his duty therein.

P. ANTHONY SOMERBY."

"April 13, 1675 Daniel Pierce, Sen. Nathaniel Clarke & John Bartlett, Sen. were chosen to compleat the furnishing & fencing in of the ministry house."

"Feb 5, 1677 Nathaniel Clarke & John Knight is placed in the west gallery for seat."

March 3, 1678-9, he was chosen "to serve upon the Jury of tryalls at Ipswich Court next," and again 10 Mar. 1684.

"Jan 5, 1679 Nathaniel Clarke proposed for a place to make a wharf."

"March 1st 1679-80 Nathaniel Clarke proposed for a parcel of the flats on the South east side of the Point of Rocks that was granted to Capt. White about thre Rods broad at hy water mark and so to low water mark to make a wharf. This proposition was voted and granted but the Townes Inhabitants shall have free liberty to land goods upon it provided they do not let them ly to Damnify the owner, and the wharf

is to be made up within thre yeares or else if it be not done then the land is to return to the Towne again."

"March 4, 1682 The Select men of Newbury ordered and appointed Sergt. Nathaniel Clarke to warn Evan Morris out of the towne of Newbury."

"May 3, 1682 at a legall meeting we the Select men do order and appoint Sergt. Nathaniel Clarke to answer the complaint of the Towne of Topsfield Concerning Evan Morris at the adjournment of the court of Ipswich which will be the ninth day of May 1682 and we do hereby give him full power to prosecute the case."

In 1668 29 shillings were paid to him out of the town rates for services etc.; in 1670 £2 11s.; in 1672 the town rate was £100 and 5s. 6d. was paid him; in 1673, 17s.; 1674, £7 12s. 6d.; 1675, £8 18s.; 1677, £1 4s.; 1678, 8s.; 1682, £1 17s. 6d.

In 1684 his tax for payment of town debt and schoolmaster's salary amounted to 17s. 9d., and in 1685 to 7s. 3d. in money, and 14s. 6d. in "corne" for Mr. Richardson's salary. 8 Dec. 1685, his county tax was 4s. 2d.

He was constable 1667, 1668, tythingman in 1679, 1682, and 1685, and selectman in 1682, 1688, and probably other years.

30 Aug. 1688, D. Peirce, D. Davison, Nath'l Clarke, and Jacob Toppan, selectmen of Newbury, met with the Commissioner, Thomas Noyes, and prepared a list of all the persons above fourteen years of age, and of all the taxable property in town, "according to y<sup>e</sup> act of Councill." "Ensig<sup>n</sup> Clark" had in his family three persons over fourteen years of age, and owned 4 houses, 14 acres of plowland, 16 of meadow, 10 of pasture, 2 horses, 1 one year old, 4 oxen, 5 cows, 30 sheep, and 3 hogs. Nathaniel Jr. had 2 houses, 6 acres of plowland,



4 of meadow, 1 horse, 2 oxen, 2 cows, 12 sheep, and 1 hog.

From Registry of Deeds, Salem.

10 Sept. 1664, Nathaniel Clarke bought of John Wolcott for £4 5s. "all that parcel of land which was Henry Travers his portion of devident land, containing by estimation seaven acres" 25 Mar. 1665, he sold the same to Tristram Coffin for £5.

7 July, 1666, he bought of Robert Morse "Taylour" for £90 "All the houses e land I have in Newbury containing by estimation nyne acres b it more or lesse and three quarter as it lyeth. Scituate lyeing and being in Newbury neare Merrimack River in the little field" "the street next Merrimack River on the Northeasterly end." Also four acres recently bought of the heirs of John Swett, bounded west by the River at high water mark. Also "the seaven e twentieth lott" recently bought of Mr. Woodbridge, "with all and singular the house, barne Hovells, outhouses, pasture, meadow, e arable land orchards, gardens, fences."

3 Oct. 1667, John Woodbridge gave him a deed of "the Seven and Twentyeth, Freehold Lott in Plumb Island, containing foure Acres."

19 Sept. 1670, he bought of John Bishop and others for £5 the "commonage or right of a Freehold" that was granted to Samuel Scullard.

10 Apr. 1674, he bought of Daniel and Hannah Lunt for £10 a "foure Acre Lot of Salte Marsh knowne by the name of the Sixe Twentyeth lott" on Plum Island.

1685, he bought land in Amesbury of Thomas Putnam for £18.

4 Dec. 1685, Nathaniel Clarke "Merchant" for one eighth of a "Kotch cald ye Salisbury meado sure unto me by Isaac Morrill of ye Towne of Salisbury" exchanged "six full & Compleat acres of Marsh now lying and being within ye bounds of ye Town Ship of Salisbury afores<sup>d</sup>" Witness Nathaniel Clarke jr.

15 Mar. 1685-6, he bought of Samuel, Thomas, and Margaret Lowell for £18 sterling 1  $\frac{1}{2}$  acre of upland lying "in a place commonly Cald or knowne by the name of ye littell feilds."

He is called ensign in the Newbury records, and was usually entitled "Hon<sup>ble</sup>" when mentioned by his contemporaries. He died 25 August 1690, aged about 48. Judge Sewall mentions his death in the Diary recently published, and he also speaks of seeing him at the funeral of Capt. Gerrish at Salem, Thursday, 11 Augt. 1687.

His home was on the Merrimac River towards what is now West Newbury.

#### MR. NATHANIEL CLARKE'S LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT.

In the name of GOD amen. I Nathaniel Clark, of Newbury in New England, senior, being weak of body, yet of sound and perfect mind and memory, praise be therefore given to almighty God, do make and ordaine this my present last will and testament, in manner and forme as followeth, (that is to say.) First and principally I commend my soul into the hands of almighty God, hoping, through the merrits, death and passion of my Saviour Jesus Christ, to have full and free pardon and forgiveness of all my sins, and to inherit everlasting life; and my body I committ to the earth, to be decently buried at the discession of my executors hereafter named; as touching the disposal of all such temporall estate, as it hath pleased almighty God to bestow upon me, I give and dispose thereof, as followeth

First. I will y<sup>t</sup> my debts and funerall charges be paid and discharged. Item. I give unto my son Nathaniel, if he live to come home, all that my parcell of land above hartychoke, called by the name of the Rate lott, joyning to his owne land,

as it is bounded by the land of John Koeby westerly and the land of Joseph Bailey easterly.

Item. I give unto my son Thomas, besides what I have alreddy given him, one acre and half of land of my homestead, joyneing to his owne land and the land of Samuel Greenleafe and to the land of William Moulton ; provided that his father Noyes shall give and confirme five acres of salt marsh, making his daughter's portion worth one hundred pound.

Item. I give unto my son Henry all this my parcell of land or homestead undisposed of, with all the salt marsh that I bought with it, and a lot of salt marsh at Plum island, which I bought of Daniel Lunt, provided he shall live with his mother and take y<sup>e</sup> care of her business, whilest she remains a widow ; but if she shall marry he shall pay to his mother six pounds a year untill my youngest child be sixteen years old, and then to enter upon it as his owne propper estate.

Item. I give to my son Daniel all y<sup>t</sup> my parcell of land above harty choke, called by the name of Freehold lott, as it is bounded by y<sup>e</sup> land of John Emery easterly and w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> land of Francis Browne westerly ; and my lott of salt marsh at Salisbury down at y<sup>e</sup> poynts, bounded w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> marsh of Samuel French sen<sup>r</sup> easterly and the marsh of Isaac Morrill westerly.

Item. I give to my son Josiah all that my parcell of land w<sup>ch</sup> I bought of Thomas Putnam, lying in Almesbury, as it is bounded with the land of Major Pike easterly and westerly on Merrimack river northerly.

Item. My brigandine and all y<sup>e</sup> rest and residue of my p.sonall estate, goods and chattels whatsoever I give and bequeath to my loving and dear wife and to my son John, whom I appoint my full and sole executors of this my last will and testament, to be disposed of for y<sup>e</sup> bringing up of my four youngest children, and when y<sup>e</sup> children are of age my estate is to be divided into six parts, my wife is to have two parts of it, y<sup>e</sup> other four parts to be divided equally to my sons and my daughters Sarah and Elizabeth and Judith.

Item. My will is, that estate w<sup>ch</sup> I have given to my son Henry, viz. my homestead and y<sup>e</sup> marsh be my wife's and at her disposall during widowhood, and also my warehouse and y<sup>e</sup> pcell of land or flats, as it was granted by y<sup>e</sup> town, w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> war house stands upon.

Item. My will is, that my warehouse and y<sup>t</sup> pcell of land or flats, w<sup>ch</sup> it stands on be disposed of by my executors as y<sup>e</sup> rest of my estate committed to their care, and to be divided to my wife and my son John and my three daughters.

Item. My will is, that, if any of my children dy before marriage, their estate shall be equally divided among y<sup>e</sup> rest of my children.

Item. My desire is, y<sup>t</sup> my honoured father in law Trustm Cofin and my loving friends Henry Somerby and William Noyes be overseers of this my last will and testament.

Dated in Newbery y<sup>e</sup> twenty first day of August anno Dom. one thousand six hundred and ninety.

Witnesse.

WILL<sup>M</sup> NOYSE.

REBECCA SOMERBY.

*Nathaniel Clark*

This last will of Mr. Nathaniel Clark, of Newbury, being presented to the court held at Ipswich September 30, 1690, by the widow of said Clark and their son John, the witnesses hereto appeared and gave oath, that they did see said Nathaniel Clark sign and own the same, as his last will and testament, and that at the same time he was of a disposing mind; further the said William Noyes and Rebecca Somerby, do testify, that, being present when Nathaniel Clark senior, of Newbury, did make his will and order it to be writte, that there at that time he did appoint and order his wife Elizabeth Clark and his son John Clark to be joint executors to this his last will, upon which evidence the said will is approved and allowed to be entered into record.

Attests.

THOS. WADE, clerk.



## INVENTORY.

An inventory taken this 27th day of September, 1690, of the estate of Nathaniel Clark, of Newbury, prized as money.

Imprimis. To the dwelling houses and barns, 9 acres of land adjoining and freehold of commoning .	£200	0	0
To the freehold lot £30 — to the Rate Lot £30 — to a parcell of land in Amesbury £30 — . . . . .	90	0	0
To a piece of marsh at Little pine island, £12 — . . . . .	12	0	0
To a piece of meadow at Salisbury point, £20 — . . . . .	20	0	0
To 3 lots of meadow at Plum island, £36 — . . . . .	36	0	0
To 3 horses £9 — to 2 oxen £7 — to 6 cows £12 — to 6 young cattle £10 — . . . . .	38	0	0
To 3 yearlings and 3 calves £5 — to 26 sheep and lambs £4 15s — to swine £2 — . . . . .	11	15	0
To his wearing apparel, woolen and linen, plate buttons and buckles £20 — . . . . .	20	0	0
To books £4 — to money £5 — to a tankard £10 — to a cup and 6 spoons £2 10s — . . . . .	21	10	0
To money due by bill for the brigandine sold £115 — . . . . .	115	0	0
To 2 guns, 2 swords and two belts £5 — to ammunition £1 — . . . . .	6	0	0
To 5 feather beds, 7 bolsters, 4 pillows and 2 flock beds £19 . . . . .	19	0	0
To 9 coverlids, 4 rugs, 6 blankets and 2 pair of curtains £17 — . . . . .	17	0	0
To 16 pair of sheets £14 — to 6 dozen of napkins £3 — to 6 table cloths £2 — to 6 towels 12s — . . . . .	19	12	0
To 8 bolster cases £1 — 8 pillow cases 15s — cupboard cloths 5s — sheep wool and yarn £3 10 — . . . . .	5	10	0
To 7 bedsteads and cords £2 — to 6 tables and forms and joint stools £3 — . . . . .	5	0	0
To 2 dozen and 9 chairs £6 10s — to 3 trunks and a desk £1 — . . . . .	7	10	0
To 3 chests 30s — to 2 boxes 3s — to a carpet 5s — to a copper and 3 kettles £5 — . . . . .	6	18	0
To 2 iron pots and a kettle £1 — to 3 skillets 8s — to 12 platters £1 10 — . . . . .	2	18	0
To 12 plates and twelve porringers £1 — to 4 drinking pots 7s — to 5 candlesticks £1 — . . . . .	2	7	0
To smoothing irons, tongs, five shovels and warming pan 18s . . . . .	0	18	0
To trenchers, spoons, dishes, trays, earthen ware and glasses £1 10 — . . . . .	1	10	0
To hogsheds, barrels, tubs, pails and vinegar £2 — . . . . .	2	0	0

To a pair of skelyards, scales, weights, a cradle, leather and a mortar £2 — . . . . .	£2	0	0
To wheat, rye, barley, indian corn, oats and beans £12 — . . . . .	12	0	0
To 2 wheels, a pair of cards and a reel 6s—to a hay boat and canoe £5 — . . . . .	5	6	0
To 2 ploughs, a harrow, hoes, axes, scythes, spades, shovels, sled and tumbril £1 15 — . . . . .	1	15	0
To an old net 5s—horse furniture 3os—to a frying pan and some small things 5s — . . . . .	2	0	0
To measures and sieves 10s—to an anchor 3os—to 40 bushels of salt £5 — . . . . .	7	0	0
To the ware house and land adjoining £20 — . . . . .	20	0	0
To hay £4 — . . . . .	4	0	0
Total sum . . . . .	£714	9	0

At a court held at Ipswich, September 30, 1690. This inventory was presented by the executors unto the last will and testament of Mr. Nathaniel Clark, of Newbury, deceased, for a true inventory of all his known estate, with their oaths for the truth of all that at present appears, as also, if more appear, to add the same and to give account thereof to the court in convenient time.

As attests : THO<sup>s</sup>. WADE, *Clerk*.

He m. 23 Nov. 1663, Elizabeth, b. 1 Nov. 1646, d. 15 Mar. 1716, at Exeter, N. H., daughter of Henry and Judith Somerby.\* Henry was the second son of Richard Somerby of Little Bytham in Lincolnshire, where his family had been eminently respectable for many generations. The mother of Mrs. Clarke was the daughter of Edmund Greenleaf, who was probably of

---

\* The late Mr. Joshua Coffin, historian of Newbury, in an interesting letter to the late Hon. William C. Clarke of Manchester, N. H., states that Nathaniel Clarke and Elizabeth Somerby were married in the house occupied by himself at the time of writing, and by Tristram Coffin, step-father of the bride, in 1663.

Huguenot origin, and one of the earliest and most prominent settlers of Newbury, Mass., having come there from Ipswich, Suffolk, England, as early as 1638. Greenleaf was perhaps a translation of Feuillevert, the original French name of the family.

The births of all his children are recorded at Newbury. They were

- i. Nathaniel b. 5 Dec. 1664, d. 6 June, 1665.
- 2 ii. Nathaniel b. 13 Mar. 1666, d. Oct. 1690.
- iii. Thomas b. 9 Feb. 1667-8, d. 25 Apr. 1722.\*
- iv. John b. 24 Jan. 1670, d. 25 July, 1705.†
- v. Henry b. 5 July, 1673, d. 9 June, 1749.‡
- vi. Daniel b. 16 Dec. 1675, d. before 1709. S. P.§
- a vii. Sarah b. 7 Jan. 1677-8, d. 25 Aug. 1741.
- viii. Josiah b. 7 May, 1682, d. 29 Apr. 1717.||
- b ix. Elizabeth b. 15 May, 1684, d. 24 Jan. 1762  
in Beverly, Mass.
- x. Judith b. 3 Jan. 1686-7.
- xi. Mary b. 25 Mar. 1689, d. before 21 Aug. 1690.

Daniel Clarke was baptized by Rev. Christopher Toppan on the Sunday following, 19 Dec. 1675, and was the second child baptized by him. Sarah was baptized by the same minister 24 Feb. 1677-8, and Elizabeth 18 May, 1684.

\* See Part Second.

† See Part Third. The date of birth of Rev. John Clarke has often been in print, and always as 24 June, 1670; but, unless the author is greatly mistaken, the Newbury records give it as above.

‡ See Part Fourth.

§ S. P. is the common abbreviation of "sine prole," meaning without issue.

|| See Part Fifth.



*a* Sarah m. 9 June, 1697, Nicholas Gilman of Exeter, N.H., b. 26 Dec. 1672, d. 1741, who was Judge of the Common Pleas and of the Superior Court of N. H., and was a very wealthy man. His father was John, son of Edward and Mary (Clark) Gilman of Hingham, Mass., who came there in 1638 in ship "Diligent" from England. Edward Gilman, the emigrant, was the eldest son of Robert, b. 1559, d. 1631, who was himself the second son of Edward Gilman of Caston, who d. 1573, and Rose Rysse m. 22 June, 1550, buried 3 Oct. 1613.

Nicholas and Sarah Gilman had seven sons and three daughters, among whom were Col. *Samuel*, Judge of the Superior Court of N. H., Col. *Daniel*, who was grandfather of Gov. Gilman, Rev. *Nicholas* of Durham, N. H., Dr. *Josiah*, and *Sarah*, wife of Rev. James Pike, and *Joanna*, wife of Hon. John Wentworth, both of Somersworth, N. H. (See Gilman Genealogy.)

*b* Elizabeth m. Dr. Robert Hale of Beverly, b. 3 Nov. 1668, Harv. Coll. 1686, d. 12 Jan. 1718-19, selectman and representative three years. He was son of Rev. John of Beverly, b. 3 June, 1636, Harv. Coll. 1657, d. 15 May, 1700, and Rebecca, daughter of Henry Byley of Sarum, Eng., who settled in Salisbury, Mass. 1640, and grandson of Robert Hale of Charlestown, Mass., who was one of the first two deacons there, also ensign and selectman, many years. The children of Robert and Elizabeth Hale were

I. *Rebecca* b. 19 Nov. 1701, d. 4 July, 1751, m. 12 Feb. 1718-19, Rev. John Chipman, b. in Barnstable, Mass. 16 Feb. 1690-1, Harv. Coll. 1711, d. 23 Mar. 1775, Pastor in what is now North Beverly, Mass. The Latin inscription above her grave commends her as "of marked piety, the ornament of her sex, an exemplar to her family, and the crown of her husband." She had 15 children.

II. Dr. *Robert* b. 12 Feb. 1702-3. Graduated at Harvard College 1721, d. 1767, m. Elizabeth, b. 5 Feb. 1701, d. 19 Aug. 1736, daughter of Col. John Gilman of Exeter, by whom

he had three daughters. He m. 2d, 21 Dec. 1737, Elizabeth, daughter of Hon. John Clarke of Boston. Dr. H. was selectman, assessor, town clerk, treasurer, justice of the peace, collector of excise for Essex County, representative to General Court sixteen years, and colonel of a regiment in the Louisburg campaign.

III. *Henry* d. 30 Sept. 1731, at Exeter, N. H. (See History of Beverly and Chipman Gen.) Mrs. Hale m. 2d, 29 Dec. 1720, Col. John Gilman of Gilmanton, N. H., brother of Nicholas, b. 19 Jan. 1676-7, and had three sons and one daughter. (See Gilman Gen.)

Mrs. Clarke m. 8 Aug. 1698, the Rev. John Hale of Beverly, the same who had been chaplain in the expedition against Canada, and was admitted to the church at Beverly 17 Sept. 1699, by recommendation of the church at Newbury. Mr. Hale d. 15 May, 1700, æt. 64.

"The third public burial place was on the rising ground now occupied by the First Cong. Church. Here the Rev. Messrs. Odlin and many of their contemporaries were buried. The head stones were, for what reason I cannot devise, leveled and buried above the bones which they commemorated many years ago. Only one of them, sunk several inches below the surface of the earth, remains half visible to remind the present generation that the ashes of their forefathers repose beneath. Removing the earth and long grass with a spade, I succeeded in deciphering the inscription upon the sunken horizontal slate stone slab, 'Mrs. Elizabeth Hale Relict of ye Reverend Mr. John Hale Late Pastor of ye church in Beverly and SOMETIME wife to Nathaniel Clark, Esq. Late of Newbury Dec'd who died March ye 15th 1716 aged 71 yers.'" (Rev. Elias Nason's Sketch of burial grounds at Exeter.)

From documents at Salem it is evident that she was better educated than most women of her time.

## SECOND GENERATION.

\* 2. Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>1</sup>) of Newbury, was born there 13 Mar., 1666. He m. 15 Dec. 1685, Elizabeth, b. 16 Oct. 1665, dau. of Dr. Peter and Jane Toppan, and sister of Rev. Christopher Toppan, D.D. Her father was sixth in descent from Robert of Linton, near Pately Bridge, in the West Riding of York, where they continue to the present day among the most respectable families of that county.† She m. 2d James Wise of Newbury.

In 1686 the town granted to Nathaniel Clark, Jr., one acre of marsh from Henry Somerby's grant.

In 1690 he went in the disastrous expedition against the French in Canada, and was mortally wounded there on board the ship 'Six Friends' in October of the same year. The following are from the Probate office records at Salem :

"To the honoured Collonell Bartholomew Gedney, Judge of the Court of the Probat of Wills, for the County of Essex. The humble petition of Elizabeth Clarke widow of the towne of Newbury. Sheweth, That whereas her sonne Nathaniel Clarke being engaged in the voyage to Canaday and being there wounded and dyed left a will w<sup>ch</sup> some persons got sight of, but cannot now be obtained. That you would be pleased to estate the house and land and meadow so that it

---

\* Whenever a name appears as the head of a family with a number prefixed, the surname Clarke is to be understood in all cases. The number in small type to the right of the name is the number of the generation, and the name following in parentheses is that of the father of the person preceding.

† See Toppan Gen.

mighte be assigned to the heirs according to your just determination, and your petitioner shall pray.

(Signed) Elizabeth Clark."

#### REV. JOHN HALE'S TESTIMONY.

"These are to signify to all whom it may concerne y<sup>t</sup> Nathaniel Clark Jne of Newbury in New England being in y<sup>e</sup> late Canada expedition wounded and aboard the six ffriends I perceiving him like to dye did among other discourses aske him if he had made his will. He told me he had made a will befor he came forth but was not well satisfied in it and desired to make another iff any one could be found to write it. The respect I had to his relatives himselfe and his present case moved me to write his will and testament w<sup>ch</sup> was signed and sealed by himselfe in presence of y<sup>e</sup> two surgeons and one [*erased*]. Of the contents I remember this that he gave his whole estate to his wife to use so long as she remained his widdow and that if shee married again shee should have her third or right of dowry in the estate or else three score pounds which shee pleased and y<sup>e</sup> reste of his estate to be putt into y<sup>e</sup> hands of his executors to bring up his childe, or children with (for he signified y<sup>t</sup> for ought he knew he left his wife with childe and if so that childe should have a portion if safely come of her) and if his executors should have y<sup>e</sup> care of bringing up his childe or children with y<sup>e</sup> said estate and when He or they should be of age y<sup>e</sup> remaining estate to be given wholly to the surviving childe if one, or if two, y<sup>e</sup> eldest to have a double portion with other circumstances needless to be named seeing there is but one childe, and if I mistake not was added y<sup>t</sup> if no childe lived to age of maturity then y<sup>e</sup> remaining estate to go to his childe's heirs and he constituted his Father Nathaniel Clark and Henry Somerby of Newbury his kinsman (as he said) to be his executors affter his will was finished and left with me he dyed that day presently as I understood it. This Testament I brought with me to N Eng'l and sent word to his relations



at Newbury and shortly after Mr. Peter Toppan and his wife came to my house and desired to receive y<sup>e</sup> will w<sup>ch</sup> I delivered to them and putt it into his hand (to y<sup>e</sup> best of my remembrance) but am sure y<sup>t</sup> between them they had it from me and I delivered it that it might be consined and published according to y<sup>e</sup> desire of y<sup>e</sup> Testator.

"Newbury 15 Sept. 1691 by Mr. John Hale. The Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr. John Hale made oath y<sup>t</sup> above written is truth. Taken 13 Sept. 1691 at Newbury before me.

(Signed) N. Saltonstall assist."

"The deposition of Henry Somersby aged 32 years or there abbought. Testyfiethe and saith within a short time after the fleat came from Cannade Docktor peter Toppan came to me and tould me y<sup>t</sup> his son Clarke was ded and had made a will orr sumething like one of which he had made me one of his executors and Desired me to come to his house and see the will which I Did and seed it Decon Coffen being there present s<sup>d</sup> Toppan asked me if I would except of executorship I tould him I could not tell it wase a suden thing I would consider of it. After this within a Day or two I went thither again and whether I saw the will again or not I am not certing. But I went the third time very short after this and then desired to see the will. Docktor Toppan tould me he could not at present tell where it wase but he said he did hoop he should find it. his wife Mrs Jane Toppan Thould me shee was not willing I should see it except I would declare whether I would except or not. I left the will in their hands and never saw it since. But Desired of them severall times either to let me hand it or Deliver it into Court. Mr Henry Somersby made oath to y<sup>e</sup> truth of y<sup>e</sup> above written, Before y<sup>e</sup> Honor<sup>d</sup> Barth<sup>o</sup> Gedney Esq<sup>r</sup> Sept. 20, 1694.

"Steph Sewall Cle."

Peter Toppan and wife were summoned before Bartholomew Gedney at 11 o'clock, 28 Sept. 1694.

Bond of administration dated 24 July, 1693. The inventory, taken by Tristram Coffin and Henry Lunt, 30 Mar. 1691, shows the value of dwelling, barn, shop, orchard, etc., to have been £305 9s. Nathaniel's children were:—

- i. Elizabeth b. 27 July, 1686, d. before Oct. 1690.
- 3 ii. Nathaniel b. 29 July, 1689, d. 3 May, 1753. (?) Both b. at Newbury.

### THIRD GENERATION.

3. Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>2</sup>) of Newbury, cordwainer, was born in Newbury 29 July, 1689, and d. there 3 May, 1753?

31 May, 1710, he bought of John Rolfe "y<sup>e</sup> mansion, or dwelling house," and one and one-half acres of land adjoining "in a field by y<sup>e</sup> name of littlefield" in Newbury. Price £110.

1 Aug. 1710, he sold one-eighth of a 20 acre lot near the Merrimac to Joseph Brown for £10.

14 Aug. 1710, he sold John Greenleaf for £17, all rights in estate of Samuel Greenleaf, which he, "Shoomaker and Sarah Clark my wife daughter of Mr. Samuel Greenleaf late of Newbury" had.

17 Jan. 1710-11, he sold for £60 to his uncles Thomas and Henry, all rights in "the Estate Real & Personall of my Honoured Grandfather Nathaniel Clark late of Newbury," and also those in a "tract of land lying in y<sup>e</sup> upper woods in y<sup>e</sup> Township of Newbury being a Rate Lott in y<sup>e</sup> Eight Division," about 45 acres. "Said lot was formerly laid out to my honered Grandfather Nathaniel Clark deced as aforesaid, and to my honered father Nathaniel Clark late of Newbury deced."

26 Jan. 1710-11, he sold to James Wise for £40 the land left him by his great-uncle Daniel Somerby, Josiah Clarke as witness.

23 Mar. 1711, he sold Daniel Thurston for £2 5s about one acre of salt marsh "in a place Commonly Called Newbury Neck on y<sup>e</sup> South side of y<sup>e</sup> river parker."

23 Apr. 1714, he sold some salt marsh on "little pine Island" to Samuel Tappan for £21, and 28 Sept. 1715, some marsh near Plum Island to Joseph Brickett for £14.

4 Feb. 1715-16, he sold to his uncles Thomas and Henry, for £11, all the interest which he, as "eldest son and heare" of his father Nathaniel deceased, had in the estate of his grandfather Nathaniel.

11 Mar. 1716, a conveyance was made to Nathaniel for £30, in which are these lines: "I James Wise and Elizabeth Clarke, alias Elizabeth Wise my now wife," the dwelling house, barn and shop in estate of Nathaniel Clark, "y<sup>e</sup> former Husband of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Elizabeth, and ffather of s<sup>d</sup> Nathaniel Clark."

17 July, 1718, he sold Christopher Toppan 7½ acres of land for £40 in Province bills, and 40 acres of wood and swamp land.

14 Mar. 1718-19, he sold five acres of upland in Newbury to James Smith for £25. Wife Sarah.

19 Jan. 1720-21, he sold to James Wise, for £200, "the Mansion, Dwelling House, Together with y<sup>e</sup> land adjoining that I bought of John Rolf of Newbury afores<sup>d</sup> by one Certaine Deed Executed according to Law y<sup>e</sup> first\* Day of May Seventeen Hundred and Ten except what was sold to Mr. Christopher Toppan." The wife did not release dower.

3 March, 1726-27, David Woodman, cooper, and Nathaniel Clark, cordwainer, sold Stephen Chase certain land for £45. Woodman's wife signed her release, but Clark's did not.

---

\* The recital in this deed appears to be incorrect, as the original deed gives the date as 31 May, 1710, as mentioned on the preceding page.



6 Jan. 1727-28, he conveyed to David Woodman six acres "in Crane meadow in Township of Bradford" for £15.

15 Oct. 1739, he sold Benjamin Pearson one half acre for £6, and 1 July, 1749, he sold him four acres in Bradford on Beaver brook for £60. No wife signed.

Seven townships were given by the General Court "to officers and soldiers who were in the Narragansett war, or to their lawful representatives." Narragansett No. 1 is now Buxton, Me., and John Hobson, Samuel Chase, James Chute, and Philemon Dane laid out the first division, twenty-three lots, 17 Nov. 1735. In "a Raing of lots by letter A," Nathaniel drew on right of "Daniel Sumersby" lot No. 3, and in "a Raing of lots by letter C," he drew on the right of Jonathan Clarke lot No. 21. There was a Jonathan Clarke in Newbury in early times, and he may have been a brother of the first Nathaniel, and the one on whose right this Nathaniel drew No. 21. (See History of Buxton.) It does not appear what became of these lots, and it seems certain that none of Nathaniel's immediate descendants settled on them.

It may cause surprise that sometimes the final *e* appears in the name of Clark, and sometimes it does not. This is not an inconsistency of the author, but of his ancestors. It has occurred in different signatures of the same man. The weight of authority is in favor of Clarke.

Nathaniel died intestate and insolvent, and his son Ebenezer was appointed administrator 5 Aug. 1754.

He m. 7 Mar. 1709, intention published 22 Feb. 1709, Sarah b. 3 Nov. 1692, dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Kent) Greenleaf, and great grand-dau. of Capt. Ed-

mund Greenleaf, and of Tristram Coffin, first magistrate of Nantucket. Sarah Kent was dau. of John and Mary and grand-dau. of James Kent, who, with his brother Richard, owned Kent's Island, and much land in Old-town, and were men of great local importance. Their father was Richard.

- 4 i. Samuel b. 23 Apr. 1710, d. 15 Nov. 1757 in Stratham, N. H.
- ii. Elizabeth b. 15 Oct. 1711.
- a* iii. Sarah
- 5 iv. John
- 6 v. Daniel
- 7 vi. Ebenezer
- 8 vii. Stephen b. 9 June 1723, d. Dec. 1804.
- 9 viii. Nathaniel b. 1728, d. 7 Nov. 1805.

The births of Samuel, Elizabeth and Stephen are recorded at Newbury.

All available means have been employed to learn more of this family, but without success. There may have been other children, but no trace of them has been found.\*

*a* Sarah m. 21 Dec. 1731 Benjamin Dole of "Crane Neck," now West Newbury, b. 2 July 1702, d. 4 Jan. 1776, and had seventeen children, only one of whom was married. (See Hist. and Gen. Register for Jan. 1884, page 78, and notes and queries for Oct. 1884.)

---

\* The names of John and Daniel are added to the list of children given in the first edition principally on the strength of the following:—

About 1840, Robert Clarke of Newburyport told Hon. Wm. C. Clarke of Manchester, N. H., that his grandfather had these brothers, Daniel of Brentwood, N. H., John of Stratham, N. H., Ebenezer of West Newbury, and Nathaniel of Haverhill, and a sister Sarah who m. Benjamin Dole.

He also said that there was a Samuel or Moses at Stratham, N. H., who was a Deacon. These facts were corroborated by Sarah Smith, aged 82, and by her brother. Mr. Clarke took notes of their statements, and these notes have been seen by the author.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

4. Samuel<sup>4</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup>) of Hampton and Stratham, N. H., was b. in Newbury, Mass., 23 Apr. 1710, and d. in Stratham, N. H., 15 Nov. 1757.

15 Sept. 1737 "Samuel Clark of Hampton, Clothier" sold to Joseph Pike, his partner, land "in y<sup>e</sup> West Division of Hampton" also a "part of fuling mill" &c.

He m. 11 Jan. 1736-7 Mercy b. 4 Nov. 1713, d. 24 Apr. 1745 at Stratham, dau. of Moses and Mary Merrill of Salisbury, Mass.

He m. 2d——.

By his first wife he had four children (see will of Moses Merrill), and two or more by the second wife.

The children were :

- 10 i. Moses b. 24 Oct. 1737 at Salisbury, Mass. d. 1817.
- ii. Greenleaf?
- a iii. Sarah d. 1822? at Durham, N. H.
- iv. Unknown.
- b v. Hannah b. 18 Dec. 1747, d. 16 Feb. 1839.
- vi. Daughter who m. ——— Whicher and removed to Vermont.

Descendants of Moses say he had a brother who once lived in Newburyport, and who had two daus., and perhaps a son James who lived in Rochester, N. H.

There was a Greenleaf Clark in Newburyport about the year 1757, and he may have been this brother.

a Sarah m. Capt. Benjamin Smith of Durham, N. H. b. 22 Mar. 1709, d. 13 Oct. 1791, who was a member of the Committee of Safety, selectman, &c. He was much the elder and

had been twice married before. They had *Benjamin* b. 2 May, 1769, d. 1826, m. Nancy Smith.

*b* Hannah m. 24 Nov. 1768, Joshua Avery who d. 24 Nov. 1829, and had ch.

**5** John<sup>4</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup>) of Kingston and Stratham, N. H. He was in the former town but a short time, and then removed to Stratham where he was a clothier. His mill is still standing. He was a member of the Baptist church. He m. 21 Apr. 1738, Rooksby Greenleaf of Newbury. Edmund and Abigail (Somerby) Greenleaf had a dau. Rooksby b. 11 May, 1713, and she was probably the one who m. John Clark. John and Rooksby Clark had

- i. Rooksby b. 18 May, 1739.
- ii. John b. 21 Jan. 1740-1.
- iii. Paul b. 12 Dec. 1742-3, d. at Charlestown, N. H., 27 Oct. 1763, and was buried at Stratham.
- iv. ———

All born at Stratham. John lost ch. 9 Sept. 1743, 11 Nov. 1744, and 23 Nov. 1744.

**6** Daniel<sup>4</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup>) was of Brentwood, N. H. Daniel, Samuel and Nathaniel signed the Association Test there in 1776, but who they were is not known.

**7** Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup>) blacksmith in West Newbury. 23 June, 1753, he bought land of Benjamin Dole, and Stephen Clark was a witness. A deed was recorded 27 July, 1789, by which he conveyed to "Hannah Clark, single woman," three acres of land. By another deed, recorded the same year, he sold to

daughter Hannah for £45, "all land on the road from Pearson's mill to Crane Neck Hill, with three quarters building on said land." There were about seven acres. By a deed on record, 22 Nov. 1788, he sold to Amos Poor ten acres for £24, and also six acres to the same for £30. Wife Susannah.

In 1757, he was one of the "Training Soldiers" under Lt. Col. Joseph Gerrish.

He m. 1753, Susanna Perry, and his children were :—

- \* i. Michael (? or Micah)\* b. Dec. 1753.
- ii. Sarah b. 3 Sept. 1755.
- iii. Molly b. 7 Sept. 1757.
- iv. Susanna b. 6 Oct. 1760.
- } v. Hannah b. 16 Feb. 1762.
- } vi. Elizabeth b. 16 Feb. 1762.
- vii. Anne b. 6 Mar. 1764.
- viii. Paul b. 24 Apr. 1766.
- ix. John d. 30 Nov. 1768.
- x. Judith b. Dec. 1769.

All born at Newbury. Nothing further is known of this family.

**8** Stephen<sup>4</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup>) of Newburyport, Mass. a carpenter, was born in Newbury 9 June, 1723, and d. Dec. 1804. He was sergeant in Capt. Benaiah Young's company at Fort William Henry, 9 Aug. 1756, and 8 Feb. 1757 had served thirty-two weeks and two days. In 1757, he was in Capt. Richard Greenleaf's company, and his name is among those of Capt. Samuel Gerrish's company, Col. Frye's regiment, who served in Nova Scotia after 1 Jan. 1760.†

---

\* Micah Clark m. 15 Apr. 1779 Abigail Jewell at Newbury.

† State Archives.



He m. 26 Mar. 1747, Rebecca Watson, and his children were: —

- |          |      |  |              |
|----------|------|--|--------------|
| 11       | i.   | Greenleaf b. 17 Oct. 1748, d. 5 Dec. 1836. |              |
|          | ii.  | Mercy b. 14 Apr. 1750.                     |              |
| <i>a</i> | iii. | Rebecca b. 19 Sept. 1752, d.               | <i>S. P.</i> |
|          | iv.  | Judith b. 27 Oct. 1754, d.                 | <i>S. P.</i> |
| <i>b</i> | v.   | Eunice b. 27 Feb. 1759.                    |              |
|          | vi.  | Susanna b. 5 Aug. 1762, d.                 | <i>S. P.</i> |

*a* Rebecca: "Of dear old Aunt Becky I have very pleasant memories. A woman of rare intelligence, of remarkable insight into character, a great reader of the Bible and Dr. Watts, and withal a woman with a rare and happy faculty of interesting the children, who gathered around her to hear the old, but ever new stories of the Revolution." (Letter of Mrs. Caroline R. Kimball.)

*b* Eunice m. Michael Atkinson of Newbury, Mass.

9 Nathaniel<sup>4</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>3</sup>) of Haverhill, Mass., was born in Newbury 1728 and d. in Haverhill 7 Nov. 1805. A farmer. 18 April, 1757 he was a member of the second company of foot, Maj. Richard Saltonstall, captain, and did all in his power to further the cause of the Revolution by loaning money to the town on several occasions (23 Aug. 1779, £24 was due to him,) and by serving in 1780 on the committee to collect clothing for the army. His will is on file at Salem, and his signature is fairly good for a man of his years. Married, 18 Feb. 1753, Mary Hardy of Bradford, Mass. b. 8 Oct. 1733, d. 13 Jan. 1817. Her father, David Hardy, was son of Joseph and Mary (Burbank) Hardy, and grandson of John Hardy, who with his brother William came to New England in the family of Gov. Winthrop, and was assigned land in Ipswich by him, but not liking

the place removed to East Bradford, and lived on the site where the Marden house now is.

Mrs. Clarke's mother was Dorcas, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Watson) Gage, and granddau. of Daniel Gage, whose father was John of Rowley, who is supposed to have been son of John, created a baronet 26 Mar. 1622, and of Penelope his wife. Sir John was grandson and heir of Edward Gage, knighted by Queen Mary. Children : —

- 12 i. David b. 27 Nov. 1755, d. 16 Mar. 1833.
- a ii. Sarah d. in Westmoreland, N. H.
- b iii. Susanna b. 3 Apr. 1758.
- iv. Nathaniel b. d. young.
- c v. Mary b. 10 Mar. 1762, d. 25 Nov. 1843.
- vi. Greenleaf b. d. young.
- 13 vii. Nathaniel b. 1766, d. 19 Mar. 1846.
- viii. Paul b. 1767, d. 20 Nov. 1789. S. P.
- 14 ix. Moses b. 6 May, 1770, d. 28 Sept. 1840.
- 15 x. Theodore b. 27 Apr. 1772, d. 7 Dec. 1829.
- xi. Rebecca b. d. before 1792.
- 16 xii. Greenleaf b. 5 May, 1779, d. 12 Jan. 1821.

a Sarah m. Nathan Morse of Sandwich, N. H., a descendant of Anthony of Newbury, Mass. and had 1 *Benjamin* m. Joanna Thresher and had seven children. ii *Sarah* b. 6 July, 1786, m. 18 July, 1806, Henry Currier b. 18 Jan. 1780, moved to Magog, Stanstead Co., Province of Quebec, and had nine children. iii A dau. m. — Mason. iv *Susan* m. Ebenezer Cram, a merchant of Portland, Me.

b Susanna m. 24 Nov. 1777, Richard Hazeltine, who d. at Orford, N. H., son of James Hazeltine of Bradford, Mass. and had 1 *Rebecca* b. 4 Mar. 1779, m. Ichabod Eaton of Hopkinton, N. H. ii *Nathaniel* b. 14 Jan. 1781, of Orford, N. H. iii *Susanna* b. 5 May, 1783, m. Merrill Hines of Hopkinton.

*c* Mary m. Joshua Prescott of Holderness, N. H., b. Feb. 1769, d. 18 Jan. 1826, and had *i* *Jane* b. 1793, d. 1 Sept. 1859, m. Enoch True of Centre Harbor, N. H. *ii* *Clark* b. 1799, d. 1829, m. Sarah Beede and had *Sarah* who d. in California. *iii* *Greenleaf Clark* b. 8 Oct. 1800, m. Apr. 1826, Azubah Clark b. 1801, d. 28 Sept. 1829, m. 2d, 13 Mar. 1835, Rhoda Ladd, b. 14 Apr. 1817. He was a farmer in Holderness, N. H. *iv* *John* b. 1804, d. 1864 at Rock Creek, Ill. m. Lucinda Webster. He was a colonel in the militia of N. H. (See Prescott Gen.)

## FIFTH GENERATION.

**10** Moses<sup>5</sup> (*Samuel*<sup>4</sup>) of Stratham, N. H., b. in Salisbury, Mass. 24 Oct. 1737, bapt. 30 Oct. 1737, d. in Stratham 1817.

He was a clothier in Stratham, probably working in the same mill with his uncle John. 19 July, 1770, he was moderator of the newly-organized Baptist Church, of which he was a deacon. He was probably the Moses Clark, selectman of Stratham, who refused to sign the Association Test. John Clark also refused.

He m. 24 Nov. 1763, Mehitable, b. at Stratham 1741, d. there 1835, dau. of Thomas French. Their ch. were: —

- |           |       |  |
|-----------|-------|--|
| <i>a</i>  | i.    | Elizabeth b. 30 Jan. 1765, d. at Parsonsfield, Me. |
| <b>17</b> | ii.   | Daniel b. 21 Jan. 1767, d. before 1817.            |
| <b>18</b> | iii.  | Levi b. 11 Mar. 1769, d. 3 Oct. 1827.              |
| <i>b</i>  | iv.   | Eleanor b. 16 Aug. 1771, d. 23 July, 1856.         |
| <b>19</b> | v.    | Moses b. 23 Dec. 1773, d. July, 1803 at Exeter.    |
| <i>c</i>  | vi.   | Mehitable b. 11 Jan. 1776, d. Jan. 1865.           |
| <i>d</i>  | vii.  | Marcy b. 27 Feb. 1778, d. 27 Apr. 1862.            |
| <i>e</i>  | viii. | Abigail b. 1 Nov. 1780, d. 29 Apr. 1863.           |
| <b>20</b> | ix.   | Benjamin b. 15 May, 1784, d. 1820? S. P.           |

*a* Elizabeth m. ——— Hill of Danville, Vt., and had *Elizabeth* b. 1 Apr. 1794, m. Shadrach Fifield of Stratham, and had six children. Mrs. H. m. 2d, Eliphalet Doe of Parsonsfield, Me. and had children.

*b* Eleanor m. John Light Piper of Stratham, N. H., and lived at Wolfboro, N. H. They had 1 *Moses* b. 23 July, 1798. 11 *George*. 111 *Phebe* b. 1800. 1v *Jane* b. 13 Oct. 1804. Mrs. Piper m. 2d, Richard Rust of Wolfboro.

*c* Mehitable m. Levi Barker of Stratham, N. H., but had no children.

*d* Marcy m. 3 Aug. 1803, Benjamin Norris of Stratham, b. 31 Aug. 1781, d. 11 Oct. 1866, and had 1 *Mehitable C.* b. 12 Oct. 1804, m. Nov. 1822, Ira Weeks, and has three children. 11 *Joseph* b. 16 Oct. 1806, d. young. 111 Rev. *William* b. 31 Dec. 1807, d. 1 June, 1852, m. July, 1842, Eliza Davis of Methuen, Mass., and had four children. 1v *Benjamin* b. 17 Aug. 1809, d. 1810. v *Mary* b. 8 Aug. 1810, d. young. vi *Mary* b. 29 Apr. 1813. vii *Martha* b. 16 Aug. 1815, d. 17 Nov. 1822.

*e* Abigail m. 1800? Thomas Piper of Stratham, N. H., and had 1 *Mary* b. 1 Aug. 1801, d. July, 1882, m. George Barker. 11 *Caroline* b. 1802, d. 23 Oct. 1823, m. Nathaniel Howe. 111 *Louisa* d. ———. 1v *Thomas* b. 15 June, 1809, d. 12 Sept. 1880, m. 25 Nov. 1834, Caroline Tolman. v *George*.

11 Greenleaf<sup>5</sup> (*Stephen*<sup>4</sup>) of Newburyport, was born in Newbury 17 Oct. 1748, d. 5 Dec. 1836. He served in the Revolution, and 24 Dec. 1776, he was first lieut. of a Newburyport company of 64 men, commanded by Capt. Elias Davis, and was also an original member of the "Silver Grays," a noted military company. Mr. Clark entertained many prominent men at his house, among others, the Hon. Daniel Webster.

Mr. George Woods, author of "Gates Wide Open," writing to the Newburyport *Herald* of 31 Mar. 1863,



of the society there in the olden time, says:—"Of those in society whom I then regarded as the loveliest of the lovely, were the daughters of Capt. Greenleaf Clark, on Federal Street, Anne and Susan and Sarah, sisters of Mrs. Capt. Salem Woodward, and Mrs. Capt. Samuel Swett,—all of them women of surpassing beauty and culture."

*Greenleaf Clark*

He m. 1 Oct. 1772, Eleanor White, b. at Glasgow, Scotland, 18 July, 1750, d. 8 Sept. 1840. His children were:—

- i. Rebecca b. 14 July, 1773, d. 4 Apr. 1777.
- 21** ii. Robert b. 20 Feb. 1775, d. 31 July, 1846. *S. P.*
- iii. Margaret More b. 27 Jan. 1777, d. 14 Apr. 1798. *S. P.*
- a* iv. Rebecca b. 23 July, 1779, d. Nov. 1822.
- 22** v. Samuel b. 25 Oct. 1781, d. 19 Feb. 1865.
- b* vi. Eleanor b. 6 July, 1785, d. 1831.
- vii. Sally W. b. 3 Oct. 1787, d. 10 June, 1879. *S. P.*
- viii. Susan G. b. 22 Sept. 1789, d. 25 Oct. 1877. *S. P.*
- c* ix. Anne b. 5 July, 1792, d. 13 Apr. 1868.
- x. William b. 5 Feb. 1795, d. 5 Nov. 1795.

*a* Rebecca m. 22 Dec. 1799, Capt. Samuel Swett, and had  
 1 *Margaret* b. 27 Sept. 1800, m. 17 Dec. 1817, James Melvin  
 of Georgetown, D. C. 11 *Caroline R.* b. 30 Sept. 1802, m. 4  
 Nov. 1828, David Kimball of Portsmouth, N. H., b. 26 Feb.  
 1799, at Topsfield, Mass. and had four children. 111 *Samuel*  
 b. 5 Oct. 1803, d. 8 Sept. 1819, at Georgetown, D. C.  
 iv *Ellen Maria* b. 8 Apr. 1809, d. 4 Dec. 1883, at Newbury-  
 port, m. 3 July, 1839, Seth J. Todd of Washington, D. C.,



b. 8 Aug. 1805, d. Apr. 1841. v *Laura* b. 1 Oct. 1811, d. 9 Oct. 1822. vi *Horatio N.* b. 16 Dec. 1812, d. 12 Oct. 1864, at Portsmouth, N. H. vii *Susan A.* b. 12 Apr. 1817, m. 4 Mar. 1845, James M. Stewart, at Portsmouth, N. H., Rev. Rufus W. Clark, officiating. Mr. Swett d. 8 Sept. 1819.

b *Eleanor* m. 22 Jan. 1806, Capt. Salem Woodward, and had i *Greenleaf* b. 18 Oct. 1806, d. 1832. ii *Robert* d. 1875 at Carlisle, Penn. iii *George* d. Cincinnati, O., 1877. iv *Lucia* b. 1815, d. 24 Jan. 1884, at Cincinnati, m. 1833, John W. Coleman of Cincinnati, O., and had children. v *Charles* d. 1828, at Norfolk, Va.

c *Anne* m. 24 Jan. 1828, Parker Noyes of Salisbury, N. H., b. 18 Nov. 1776, at South Hampton, N. H., d. 18 Aug. 1852, at Franklin, N. H., graduated at Dartmouth College, 1796, and was an eminent lawyer. They had *Anne Parker* who d. young.

**12** David<sup>5</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>4</sup>) of Sandown, N. H., was born at Haverhill ? 27 Nov. 1755, and d. at Sandown 16 Mar. 1833, cloth dresser at Allen's mills, Salem, and then at Sandown. He served in the First N. H. regiment in the Revolution, and was at the battles of Bunker Hill and Bennington, and with Gen. Washington in New Jersey, serving nearly through the whole war; m. 21 June, 1781, Anna Woodman, b. 28 Mar. 1762; d. 16 Mar. 1826. His children were:—

- i. David b. 28 Mar. 1782, d. 29 Nov. 1790.
- 23** ii. John b. 25 May, 1784, d. 15 May, 1863.
- 24** iii. Nathaniel b. 4 Aug. 1786, d. 13 May, 1874.
- 25** iv. Abner b. 1 May, 1788, d. 25 Feb. 1814. S. P.
- v. Nancy b. 4 Apr. 1790, d. 30 July, 1790.
- 26** vi. Daniel b. 7 Dec. 1791, d. 22 Apr. 1822.
- 27** vii. David b. 4 Feb. 1794, d. 24 Nov. 1834.
- a viii. Nancy b. 6 Mar. 1796.

- ix. Sally W. b. 23 Feb. 1799, d. 25 Mar. 1800.
- x. Paul b. 23 Feb. 1802, d. 4 Mar. 1802.
- b xi. Sally W. b. 24 Oct. 1803, d. 31 Jan. 1845.

*a* Nancy m. 31 May, 1819, Samuel Clough, b. 7 Aug. 1791, d. 18 Mar. 1824; m. 2d, 3 Sept. 1826, Josiah Clough, and had  
 I *Greenleaf C.* (M. D. Dartmouth, 1844), b. 19 Feb. 1821, d. 7 June, 1871, m. 22 Apr. 1845, Martha Jane, b. 7 Aug. 1823, d. 15 Mar. 1859, dau. of Rev. Alfred and Ann (Poore) Metcalf of Greenland, N. H., and had two ch. He m. 2d Harriet Wiggin Metcalf, sister of his first wife, b. 1 Oct. 1821, and had one ch. (See Poore Gen.) II *Samuel A.* b. 1827. III *Sarah Ann W.* b. 13 Jan. 1829. IV *Abner C.* b. 28 Apr. 1830, d. 14 May, 1830.

*b* Sally W. m. 22 June, 1828, Peter Sabin, who removed to Michigan.

**13** Nathaniel<sup>5</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>4</sup>) of Plaistow, N. H., was born at Haverhill, Mass. 1766, and d. at Plaistow 19 Mar. 1846. When fifteen years old, 14 Mar. 1781, he enlisted with the consent of his parents for three years as fifer in Capt. Nehemiah Emerson's company, 10th Mass. Regiment. Thomas Page enlisted at the same time as a drummer, and it is said their youth and skillful execution drew the attention of Gen. Washington, to whom Capt. Emerson remarked, "they are pretty boys"; a compliment of which they were ever after proud. They were with the same captain till the close of the war, and Nathaniel was wounded at "White Plains." He was representative in 1808. He m. Abigail Woodman, sister of his brother David's wife, b. Aug. 1765, d. 3 Apr. 1844, and had

- a* i. Susan b. 1 Aug. 1787, d. 25 Jan. 1869 in Hallowell, Me.





H. A. H. P. 1871

Isaac W. Smith



- 28 ii. Nathaniel b. 19 Apr. 1789, d. 18 Dec. 1869.
- iii. Nancy b. 4 May, 1791, d. 9 July, 1871.
- 29 iv. David b. 4 June, 1793, d. 4 Feb. 1873.
- b* v. Abigail b. 5 Apr. 1795, d. 27 Aug. 1879.
- 30 vi. John Woodman b. 30 Jan. 1797, d. 19 Dec. 1849.
- c* vii. Mary b. 21 Jan. 1800, d. 6 June, 1833.
- d* viii. Lydia Woodman b. 29 Sept. 1804.
- ix. Elizabeth b. 6 Nov. 1809, d. before 1846.

*a* Susan m. 13 Jan. 1822, Nathan Moody of Hallowell, Me. b. in Byfield Parish, Newbury, Mass. 11 Sept. 1768, grad. at Dartmouth Coll. 1795, was a merchant in Hallowell, and died there 2 Apr. 1846. They had *Mary Elizabeth*.

*b* Abigail m. 19 Oct. 1817, David Clark, (see 27), her cousin. She m. 2d, 20 Mar. 1867, Major Isaac Smith of Hampstead, N. H., who had been twice married before.

*c* Mary m. 18 July, 1822, Major Isaac Smith of Hampstead, N. H. b. 31 May, 1793, at Plaistow, d. 11 June, 1869, son of Joseph and Mary (Sawyer) Smith. He was town clerk 1825-32, and selectman 1844, 1846, and 1847. They had born at Hampstead, I *Mary Clarke*, b. 16 Sept. 1823, d. 19 Aug. 1875, m. 6 Sept. 1853, James Brickett of Claremont, N. H. but had no ch. II *Isaac William* b. 18 May, 1825. III *Nathaniel Clarke* b. 4 Dec. 1827.

Isaac W., second ch. of Maj. Isaac and Mary (Clarke) Smith, prepared for college at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass. under the tuition of the distinguished Samuel H. Taylor, LL.D. Entered Dartmouth College in 1842, graduating in 1846. He was engaged in teaching in his native town during portions of 1846-7, and in March, 1847, began the study of law in the office of William Smith, Esq. of Lowell, Mass. In April, 1848, he entered the office of Hon. Daniel Clark, at Manchester, N. H., and was admitted to the bar 9 July, 1850. He at once opened an office in Manchester, where he still resides. In 1851-2 he was in partnership with Hon. Herman Foster of Manchester, and from 1857 to 1862, with Hon.



Daniel Clark. For one year he was clerk of the Common Council, and in 1851-2 he was a member and President of the same Board. Appointed April, 1854, city solicitor, and reappointed in 1855. In July, 1855, he was appointed Justice of the Police Court of Manchester, but resigned in 1857, and in 1859 and 1860, was representative, and in 1862 and 1863, senator from the Third District. In 1869 he was Mayor of Manchester. From Feb. 1863 to 1870, he was U. S. assessor for the Second District of N. H. under the Internal Revenue Law. He continued in successful practice until Feb. 1874, when he was appointed Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of N. H. The Court was reorganized in August of that year, when he was reappointed, and remained upon the bench until August, 1876, when the courts were again reorganized, and he resumed practice at Manchester. He was reappointed Associate Justice of the Supreme Court for the third time, in July, 1877, and is still upon the bench. He m. 16 Aug. 1854, Miss Amanda White, dau. of Hon. Hiram and Mary (White) Brown of Manchester, and had i *Mary Amanda* b. 5 June, 1855, teacher, Manchester, N. H. ii *William Isaac* b. 22 Feb. 1857 (Dartmouth College, 1880), resides in Rawlins, Wyo. iii *Arthur Whitney* b. 9 Mar. 1860. iv *Julia Brown* b. 17 Jan. 1862, teacher in Rawlins, Wyo. v *Edward Clark* b. 24 Oct. 1864. vi *Daniel Clark* b. 5 April, 1866. vii *Jennie Patterson* b. 29 Sept. 1868. viii *Grace Lee* b. 10 Sept. 1870.

Nathaniel C., third ch. of Major Isaac and Mary (Clarke) Smith, was b. 4 Dec. 1827, m. 31 Mar. 1852, Elizabeth Ann, d. 11 Apr. 1858, dau. of John and Abigail (Wadleigh) Heath of Hampstead, and had *Mary Abbie* b. 3 Apr. 1858, d. 6 Apr. 1858. He m. 2d, 28 Feb. 1861, Annie Gilman, dau. of Isaac and Mary (Wadleigh) Glines of Northfield, N. H. and has i *Lizzie Heath* b. 27 Jan. 1862; ii *Annie Glines* b. 9 Oct. 1864; iii *Mary Brickett* b. 21 May, 1868.

Maj. Smith m. 2d, 23 Oct. 1834, Sarah, b. 9 Dec. 1795, d. 2 May, 1866, dau. of Moses and Mary Clement of Salisbury, N. H. and had two sons. He m. 3d, Abigail Clarke. (See page 41.)

*d* Lydia W. m. 29 Apr. 1828, William Noyes of Atkinson, b. 12 Apr. 1797, son of Henry and Tamar (Little) Noyes, and has 1 *William Clarke* b. 1 Oct. 1829, m. 25 Dec. 1856, Mary B. Williams of Haverhill, and has five children. II *Isaac Smith* b. 25 Mar. 1831, m. 27 Sept. 1855, Caroline A. McCloy of Salem, Mass. and has four children.

**14** Moses<sup>5</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>4</sup>) of Haverhill, Mass. was born there 6 May, 1770, and d. 28 Sept. 1840, m. Nov. 1804, Mary Kimball, b. 16 Feb. 1779, d. 16 Aug. 1817. He m. 2d, 13 Dec. 1820, Hannah Emerson; he had by his first wife:—

**31** i. Nathaniel b. 25 Nov. 1805, d. 1 Dec. 1874.

*a* ii. Mary b. 24 Jan. 1808, d. 4 July, 1879.

**32** iii. Leonard b. 6 Feb. 1810.

iv. Mehitable K. b. 8 Mar. 1812, d. 17 Aug. 1851.

*b* v. Harriet b. 9 Aug. 1814.

*c* vi. Sarah b. 26 Apr. 1817.

*a* Mary m. Sept. 1826, Lemuel Leonard, b. Jan. 1789, d. Dec. 1848, and had 1 *Harriet Clark* b. 17 June, 1828, d. Nov. 1874, m. Jan. 1858, Horace Bond. II *Ellen Harding* b. 19 Sept. 1831, m. Oct. 1865, William Ford of Groveland, Mass. III *George C.* b. 19 Apr. 1836, d. 22 Sept. 1864, in the District of Columbia. He served in the 22nd Reg't Mass. Vols.

*b* Harriet m. 7 May, 1832, James Flanders, d. 26 Dec. 1855, and had 1 *Charles Leonard* b. 17 Mar. 1833, d. 17 July, 1864. He served in the First Mass. Heavy Artillery, and was taken prisoner. II *Almira Ellen* b. 8 Aug. 1834, d. 17 Aug. 1835. III *James Henry* b. 1 May, 1836, d. 20 Oct. 1837. IV *Harriet Isabel* b. 19 July, 1838, m. 28 Feb. 1856, John S. Foster. V *Moses Clark* b. 20 Aug. 1840, m. 24 Jan. 1872, Adelaide A. Noyes. VI *Mary Ella* b. 28 July, 1845, m. 23 Nov. 1870, True Hoyt.

*c* Sarah m. 15 Oct. 1844, William Emerson b. 1819, d. 12 Sept. 1866, son of Moses Emerson of Haverhill, Mass. and

had I *Albert Henry* b. 23 Nov. 1845, d. 2 June, 1868. II *Mary* b. 25 Oct. 1847, d. 22 Oct. 1877.

**15** Theodore<sup>5</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>4</sup>) of Pittsfield, N. H. born at Haverhill, Mass. 27 Apr. 1772, and d. at Pittsfield, N. H. 7 Dec. 1829. He bought land at Pittsfield, settled there, and built one of the first mills in the Suncook valley, and was a cloth-dresser and farmer. He was a man of strong principle, integrity and business ability, and owned a large portion of the village, including where the railroad station now is, and valuable timber lands. While working at the mill-dam he cut his knee severely with an axe, and after suffering for eight months, and enduring two amputations, he died, leaving his projects incomplete, and his affairs to be settled by others. With skillful surgery, it is thought he might have recovered. He was buried in the old graveyard, on the rising ground back of the church at Pittsfield. He m. 19 May, 1800, Sarah b. 5 Sept. 1782, d. 27 May, 1856, daughter of John\* and Sarah (French) Eaton of Pittsfield, N. H., and had

- i. Polly b. 6 Oct. 1801, d. 29 Oct. 1805.
- 33** ii. John b. 4 Oct. 1802, d. 6 Jan. 1885.
- iii. Nancy b. 15 Aug. 1805, d. 14 Aug. 1807.
- a* iv. Nancy b. 20 Aug. 1807, d. 20 Sept. 1864.
- 34** v. Greenleaf b. 14 Oct. 1809, d. 10 Aug. 1875.
- b* vi. Mary b. 23 Sept. 1811, d. 29 Sept. 1862.
- vii. Sally b. 13 Apr. 1813, d. 9 Oct. 1834.
- viii. Julia b. 1 Nov. 1818, d. 11 Oct. 1834.
- 35** ix. Nathaniel b. 7 June, 1823, d. 26 Nov. 1851.

---

\* John Eaton was son of Elisha and Elizabeth (Blake) Eaton, and sixth in descent from John Eaton of Haverhill, Mass.

*a* Nancy m. 29 Mar. 1835, Orren E. Drake, b. 24 June, 1806, d. 8 Dec. 1881, and had *i* John Francis b. 13 Feb. 1836, d. 24 July, 1854. *ii* Sarah E. b. 11 July, 1843, m. 12 Mar. 1864, William Bennett. *iii* George W. d. 28 June, 1851.

*b* Mary m. 28 Nov. 1837, John Prescott of Pittsfield, b. 29 Feb. 1796, d. 4 Jan. 1862, and had *i* Julia Clark b. 20 Sept. 1838, m. 28 Dec. 1861, David T. Brown of Chichester, N. H. *ii* John Henry b. 14 Oct. 1840. He enlisted in the 12th Reg't N. H. Vols. and became a staff officer with the rank of captain; now a lawyer at Junction City, Kansas. *iii* George Clinton b. 25 Apr. 1844, now of Sabina, Kansas. *iv* Greenleaf Clark b. 8 Jan. 1849. *v* Mary Lyon b. 6 Nov. 1853. (See Prescott Gen.)

**16** Greenleaf<sup>5</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>4</sup>) of Atkinson, N. H. was born in Haverhill, Mass. 5 May, 1779, and d. 12 Jan. 1821. He was a master mason and farmer, and held the office of selectman. He m. 1 Mar. 1810, Julia, b. 20 Feb. 1789, d. 9 Jan. 1860, dau. of Dr. William and Judith (Badger) Cogswell of Atkinson. Dr. William was a surgeon in the Revolutionary army, and belonged to one of the most distinguished families of New Hampshire. He was son of Nathaniel of Haverhill, Mass. and of Atkinson, N. H. who m. 31 Jan. 1739-40, Judith, dau. of Joseph and Hannah (Peaslee) Badger of Haverhill. Hannah Peaslee was dau. of Col. Nathaniel of Haverhill. Rev. William, Rev. Nathaniel, Hon. Thomas, Hon. Francis, President of the Boston and Maine R. R. and Hon. George, were sons of Dr. William Cogswell, and brothers of Mrs. Clarke. Their mother was dau. of Hon. Joseph and Hannah (Pearson) Badger of Gilmanton, N. H. (Cogswell Gen.)



Mrs. Clarke m. 2d, 12 Dec. 1822, Amasa Coburn, and had four children, all of whom d. young, except Mary, who m. R. D. Mooers of Manchester, N. H. and had one son who d. young. Children:—

- 36 i. William Cogswell b. 10 Dec. 1810, d. 25 Apr. 1872.
- a ii. Sarah b. 4 May, 1812.
- 37 iii. Francis b. 28 Mar. 1814, d. 10 July, 1852.
- 38 iv. Greenleaf b. 7 May, 1816.
- 39 v. Moses b. 18 Jan. 1818, d. 27 Mar. 1864.
- 40 vi. John Badger b. 30 Jan. 1820.

a Sarah m. 29 Sept. 1835, Col. Samuel Carleton of Haverhill, Mass. b. 24 Apr. 1803, d. 16 Mar. 1881, and had  
 I *William Badger* b. 20 Apr. 1837, m. 8 Feb. 1870, Lizzie Bryant. II *Julia Merrill* b. 7 May, 1841, d. Sept. 1842.  
 III *Charles Greenleaf* (M. D.) b. 1 Nov. 1843, m. 14 June, 1871, Frances E. Putnam. IV *Sarah Clarke* b. 21 Mar. 1848.  
 V *Francis Clarke* b. 28 Mar. 1851, d. 8 June, 1852.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

17 Daniel<sup>6</sup> (*Moses*<sup>5</sup>) of Exeter, N. H. was born at Stratham 21 Jan. 1767, and d. prior to 1817. He m. Phebe Barker of Stratham. He m. 2d, Nancy (Simpson) Wiggin, widow of Caleb Wiggin. Daniel had one child.

I Caroline, who m. Benjamin Swasey of Exeter.

18 Levi<sup>6</sup> (*Moses*<sup>5</sup>) of Stratham, N. H. was born there 11 Mar. 1769, and d. 3 Oct. 1827. He m. Love, b. 14 Feb. (or Jan.,) 1768, d. Mar. 1834 at Stratham, dau. of Daniel and Dorothy (Wingate) Wiggin of



Greenland, N. H. Dorothy was dau. of Joshua Wingate of North Hampton, N. H. Their children were :—

- 41 i. James b. 4 Dec. 1790, d. 1838.
- 42 ii. Benjamin b. 6 Aug. 1792, d. Aug. 1858. *S. P.*
- a* iii. Sarah b. 25 June, 1794, d. 27 Sept. 1868.
- 43 iv. Walter W. b. 17 Nov. 1796, d. 23 Nov. 1863.
- v. Levi b. 8 June, 1799, d. in the winter of 1840 in  
Clinton, Me. *S. P.*
- 44 vi. Thomas J. b. 31 Oct. 1800, d. 8 Apr. 1847.
- b* vii. Eliza b. 3 Mar. 1803.
- viii. Moses b. 8 July, 1805, d. 1877. *S. P.*
- 45 ix. Josiah Bartlett b. 11 Jan. 1808.
- 46 x. Ezra Barker, b. 15 May, 1810, d. 19 Apr. 1860, in  
Amesbury, Mass.

*a* Sarah m. 25 May, 1816, Capt. Daniel Wiggin of Stratham, and had i *Cynthia* b. 12 Apr. 1817, m. May, 1836, Walter Phillips of Swampscott, Mass. and has two ch. ii *John O.* b. 6 Mar. 1819, m. Apr. 1843, ? Hannah M. Jewell, and has four ch. iii *Sarah E.* b. 21 July, 1823, m. 17 Sept. 1842, James E. b. 4 Oct. 1813, son of Dr. James and Charlotte (Hilton) Odell of Stratham, and has no ch. Mr. Odell was representative 1867–68, and selectman ten years. iv *Caroline A.* b. 30 Oct. 1825, m. 30 Oct. 1845, John Q. Hammond of Nahant, Mass. and has six ch. v *Harriet F.* b. 17 Sept. 1829, m. 11 Nov. 1852, Charles H. Palmer of Nahant, Mass. and has four ch. vi *Hannah L.* b. 13 June, 1835, m. 17 Jan. 1862, John H. Barker of Stratham, and has two ch.

*b* Eliza m. , Greenwood Carroll of Union, Me. b. 1 Nov. 1800, d. 11 Apr. 1850, but had no ch.

19 Moses<sup>6</sup> (*Moses*<sup>5</sup>) of Exeter, N. H. was born at Stratham, 23 Dec. 1773, and d. July, 1803, at Exeter, but was buried at Stratham. He was a trader. He m.

Jane Robinson of Greenland, N. H. She m. again and lived in Meredith, N. H. They had

- i. John b. d. aged 20 ? in Stratham. *S. P.*
- ii. Charles b. 1796, ? d. 12 June, 1863. *S. P.*
- 47** iii. Robert b. 9 Feb. 1799, d. 23 May, 1840.
- 48** iv. William Henry b. 4 Dec. 1800, d. 17 Apr. 1863.
- v. Elizabeth b. d. young.

All born at Exeter, N. H.

**20** Benjamin<sup>6</sup> (*Moses*<sup>5</sup>) of Exeter, N. H. was born 15 May, 1784, in Stratham, and d. 1820. ? He m. 1816, ? ——— Lougee of Exeter. He is said to have had no ch.

**21** Robert<sup>6</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>5</sup>), a cabinet maker in Newburyport, Mass. was born there 20 Feb. 1775, and d. there 31 July, 1846. He was an original member of the "Silver Grays," and was one of the committee to receive President Monroe, 16 June, 1817. He m. 2 Mar. 1800, Jane, b. 17 Nov. 1769, d. June, 1848, dau. of William and Wilthen Perkins Stickney. (See Stickney Gen.) He had no ch.

**22** Samuel<sup>6</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>5</sup>) of Newburyport, Mass. was b. there 25 Oct. 1781, and d. 19 Feb. 1865. A cabinet maker. He was stationed at Plum Island in the war of 1812; m. 1 Aug. 1804, Abigail Goodhue, b. 1782, ? d. 27 Mar. 1864. Children:—

- i. Samuel b. 13 July, 1805, d. 20 July, 1805.
- a* ii. Sarah Goodhue b. 7 July, 1806, d. 1 Dec. 1834.
- b* iii. Rebecca Swett b. 22 Mar. 1808, d. 17 May, 1867.
- c* iv. Jane Stickney b. 17 Feb. 1810.

- d* v. Anne White b. 25 Nov. 1812.
- 49 vi. Greenleaf b. 29 Dec. 1813.
- e* vii. Lucy Caldwell b. 7? Jan. 1816.
- f* viii. Margaret Melvin b. 8 Apr. 1818.
- g* ix. Ellen White b. 13 Mar. 1820.
- x. Martha Caldwell b. 15 Jan. 1822, d. 4 Apr. 1822.
- xi. Martha Allen b. 19 Dec. 1823.
- xii. Harriet Richardson b. 2 Aug. 1828.

*a* Sarah G. m. 29 Apr. 1828, William Richardson of Hadley, Mass., and had 1 *Sarah Wolcott* b. 8 Mar. 1829, m. 18 Apr. 1849, Austin Spencer Pease of Springfield, Mass. b. 9 May, 1820 at Enfield. II *Harriet Rebecca* b. 17 Jan. 1831. III *Martha Jane* b. 15 Jan. 1833, d. 26 Sept. 1835. (See Pease Gen.)

*b* Rebecca Swett m. 1 Feb. 1831, Capt. Charles Marsh of Newburyport, Mass. who d. 18 July, 1867. He commanded the brig "Ark," one of the first vessels that went to the California coast in 1849. They had *Laura Swett*, d. 28 Sept. 1871, aged 39.

*c* Jane S. m. 25 Dec. 1866, Daniel Merrill of Rowley, Mass. b. 1792, but had no ch.

*d* Anne W. m. Frederic Mitchell of Ipswich, Mass. No ch.

*e* Lucy C. m. 24 Oct. 1835, William Richardson of Hadley, Mass. b. 12 Oct. 1806, at Springfield, d. 27 Jan. 1879, and had 1 *Lucy Ann* b. 2 Dec. 1836. II *Mabel Louisa* b. 15 Jan. 1841. III *Abigail Clark* b. 2 Sept. 1844, m. 24 Nov. 1864, Charles Stiles Thayer of Hadley. IV *Mary Davis* b. 21 July, 1848, d. 27 Oct. 1867.

*f* Margaret M. m. 1 Dec. 1843, Charles Noyes of Newbury, Mass. and has 1 *Charles Melvin* b. 2 Dec. 1844, m. 28 Aug. 1865, Margaret Boyd Wallace, b. 20 July, 1847, of Maryfield by Dundee, Scotland, and had *Charles Wallace*, b. 17 Nov. 1867, d. 27 Dec. 1867. II *Isabelle Clark* b. 15 Nov. 1846. III *Samuel Clark* b. 28 Dec. 1850.

*g* Ellen W. m. 28 June, 1847, Hosea Treat Crofoot of Middletown, Conn. b. 19 Dec. 1819, d. 15 Feb. 1882, son of Ira and Betsey Crofoot, and had 1 *Ella* b. 15 Apr. 1848, m. 15 Apr. 1870, Charles Warland Clapp of Boston, and has *Arthur Warland* b. 29 Oct. 1871, and *Helen Fisk* b. 29 Jan. 1880. 11 *Charles Marsh* b. 18 May, 1851, m. his cousin, Annie L. Clarke. (See p. 75.)

**23** John<sup>6</sup> (*David*<sup>5</sup>) of Chester, N. H. born at Sandown, N. H. 25 May, 1784, d. 15 May, 1863. He was a dealer in lumber, came to Chester in 1806, and bought the Deacon Wilson place, and also large tracts of land. He owned a saw and grist mill, and in 1833 started the first clapboard and shingle mill in town; a representative to the Legislature, 1859; m. 12 Nov. 1812, Elizabeth, b. 5 July, 1787, d. 14 Mar. 1868, dau. of Deacon David and Mary (Dinsmore) Currier. David was b. 1756 in Leslie, Scotland, and came to America in 1774. The children were:—

- 50** i. George Pickering b. 25 Aug. 1813.
- ii. John Currier b. 10 July, 1815, d. 28 Apr. 1816.
- a* iii. Mary Ann b. 12 Mar. 1817.
- b* iv. Catharine Patten b. 7 Aug. 1819, d. 8 July, 1850, at Northfield, Mass.
- 51** v. John Currier b. 3 Mar. 1822.
- vi. Elizabeth Augusta b. 11 Dec. 1824, d. 8 Nov. 1825.
- vii. James Wason b. 6 Mar. 1828, d. 27 Aug. 1833.
- viii. Edward Ray b. 12 May, 1830, d. 28 Feb. 1833.

*a* Mary A. m. 14 Dec. 1843, Isaac Aylsworth Savage b. 28 Dec. 1814, in Edinburg, Saratoga County, N.Y.; he graduated from Wesleyan University in 1841; the same year he joined the New England Conference, Methodist Episcopal Church; in 1841–2 he was stationed at South Boston; 1843–4 at Har-



vard St. Cambridgeport; 1845-6 at Saugus; 1847-48 at Worthen St. Lowell; in 1849-50 at Pyncheon St. Springfield; 1851 at Bromfield St. Boston; 1852 at Holliston, where he d. 16 Feb. 1854. His ministry was brief, but characterized by a warm devotion to his work. A scholarly preacher, he was likewise a successful pastor. He was a member of the Phi Beta Kappa society.

The children of Mary A. (Clarke) and Isaac A. Savage were: I *Edward Aylsworth* b. in Saugus, Mass. 16 May, 1846, d. in Derry, N. H. 26 Nov. 1872. Although young, he had won a high reputation as a teacher of music, and was instructor at the Pinkerton Academy and Adams Female Academy and organist at the First Presbyterian Church in Derry. II *James Francis* b. at Lowell, Mass. 24 Feb. 1849; graduated at Dartmouth College 1872, and was afterward principal of the High School at Zumbrota, Minn. He later came East and was for a time connected with the *Boston Daily News*. In 1876, after studying in the School of Law, Boston University, he was admitted to the Suffolk bar and has since been associated with his brother, a short period in Detroit, Mich. and since May, 1878, at Lowell, Mass. under the firm name of J. F. & C. W. Savage. He is a member of the Alpha Delta Phi fraternity. III *Charles Wesley* b. at Holliston, Mass. 14 June, 1852, graduated at Harvard College, 1874. In the fall of that year he became professor of Latin and mathematics in Johnson College, Quincy, Ill. In 1875-6 was principal of Frances-town Academy, Francetown, N. H. In June, 1877, he graduated from the School of Law, Boston University, and 2 Oct. was admitted to the Wayne County bar at Detroit, Mich., where he began practice in partnership with his brother. 1 May, 1878, he removed to Lowell, Mass., and has continued there in active practice. He also is a member of the Alpha Delta Phi fraternity.

b Catharine Patten m. 29 Dec. 1842, Rev. William Cutter Tenney at West Chester, N. H., who was a pupil at one time in Phillips Exeter Academy and graduated from Harvard Col-



lege in 1838. Children : i An *infant* son b. 24 Dec. 1843, d. same day. ii *Isabel Caroline* b. 6 Jan. 1845, in Cambridge, Mass. d. in Kansas, 6 Apr. 1877, a graduate of the State Normal School at Framingham, Mass.; instructor of physics and natural science at the Salem Normal School, and the Framingham Normal School. iii *Charles Allen* b. in Upton, Mass. 27 June, 1848, d. 19 Sept. 1848. iv *Ellis* b. in Northfield, Mass. 7 June, 1850, d. 31 Mar 1851.

Rev. W. C. Tenney is a retired Unitarian clergyman and lives in Kansas City, Mo.

**24** Nathaniel<sup>6</sup> (*David*<sup>5</sup>) of Sandown, N. H., born there 4 Aug. 1786, and d. there 13 May, 1874, m. 1 Jan. 1813, Mary French, b. 22 Jan. 1785, d. 27 Sept. 1818. He m. 2d, 3 Apr. 1822, Mrs. Anna Wheeler, and had

- 52** i. Abner b. 2 Jan. 1814.  
 ii. Charles W. b. 10 May, 1823, d. 29 Sept. 1844.  
 iii. Henrietta A. b. 3 Oct. 1825, d. 30 June, 1861.  
 iv. Mary b. 20 Dec. 1832, d. 24 Jan. 1833.  
**53** v. Amos S. b. 30 Oct. 1837.

**25** Abner<sup>6</sup> (*David*<sup>5</sup>) a Methodist minister, b. at Sandown, N. H., 1 May, 1788, d. at Falmouth, Mass. 25 Feb. 1814.

**26** Daniel<sup>6</sup> (*David*<sup>5</sup>) was born at Sandown, N.H., 7 Dec. 1791, d. 22 Apr. 1822, m. 7 Oct. (? Nov.) 1816, Anna, b. 5 June, 1793, d. 3 May, 1869, dau. of Col. John and Joanna Eastman of Kingston, N. H. Children :—

- i. John Eastman b. 14 Oct. 1817, d. 27 Oct. 1820.  
**54** ii. Daniel b. 29 Sept. 1819.  
 iii. Mary Ann b. 22 Dec. 1821, d. 11 Aug. 1823.

**27** David<sup>6</sup> (*David*<sup>5</sup>) of Lowell, Mass. was b. at Sandown, N. H., 4 Feb. 1794, d. 24 Nov. 1834. He m. 19 Oct. 1817, Abigail Clarke, b. 5 Apr. 1795, d. 27 Aug. 1879; she was his double cousin. She m. 2d, Maj. Isaac Smith of Hampstead. (See p. 41.) David's children were:—

- a* i. Elizabeth Abby b. 14 May, 1819.
- ii. John b. 4 Apr. 1822, d. 4 Apr. 1822.
- { iii. Nathaniel b. 10 May, 1823, d. 10 May, 1823.
- { iv. David b. 10 May, 1823, d. 10 May, 1823.
- v. Susan Moody b. 20 June, 1824, d. 7 Sept. 1824.

**55** vi. David b. 29 Feb. 1828, d. 2 May, 1859. *S. P.*

*a* Elizabeth Abby m. 12 Mar. 1837, George W. Worthen of Lowell, Mass. and had 1 *Frances Abby* b. 6 May, 1838, m. 12 Dec. 1861, Charles Henry Burbank and has *Samuel* b. 6 Sept. 1866. II *Susan Adams* b. 24 May, 1841, d. 28 May, 1841. III *Elizabeth Clarke* b. 15 Aug. 1843, d. 16 Aug. 1843. IV *Janet Wright* b. 12 Oct. 1849.

**28** Nathaniel<sup>6</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>5</sup>) of Plaistow, N. H. was b. there 19 Apr. 1789, and d. there 18 Dec. 1869. He was selectman, representative to the legislature 1835 and 1836, and colonel of the Seventh Reg. New Hampshire militia. He was a man of integrity, independence of thought, and much esteemed; m. 23 Nov. 1820, Betsey Brickett, b. 1799, and had

- 56** i. Nathaniel Haven b. Feb. 1826.
- a* ii. Abigail b. 19 Jan. 1832.
- b* iii. Mary Smith b. Aug. 1833, d. 28 June, 1878.
- 57** iv. Greenleaf b. 23 Aug. 1835.
- v. Ellen Elizabeth b. Aug. 1837.

*a* Abigail m. Sept. 1851, Phineas B. Howe of Haverhill, Mass., leather dealer, and had seven children, five of whom are living.

*b* Mary S. m. Jan. 1866, Luther D. Peaslee of Kingston, N. H., b. 12 Aug. 1812. Educated at Atkinson and Haverhill academies. He is a successful merchant, and deals largely in lumber and real estate in Iowa, Wisconsin, and New Hampshire. Was postmaster twenty years and representative 1881 and 1882. They had i *Grace B.* b. 19 Nov. 1866. ii *Charlotte* b. 18 Apr. 1868. iii *Caroline E.* b. 5 Nov. 1869. iv *Mary C.* b. 28 June, 1872, d. 11 June, 1878.

**29** David<sup>6</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>5</sup>) of Atkinson, N. H., b. at Plaistow, N. H. 4 June, 1793, d. 4 Feb. 1873. Selectman 1859; m. 27 Apr. 1830, Eliza Pollard of Plaistow, b. 2 Nov. 1804, d. 8 Dec. 1859; m. 2d, 21 Apr. 1861, at Andover, Mass., Sarah A. b. 12 Oct. 1814, at Strafford, N. H. widow of Jonathan C. Clough, and dau. of Ebenezer and Abigail (Caverno) Hanson. His children were:—

i. Aaron Woodman b. 27 Feb. 1831.

**58** ii. Jerome b. 17 Jan. 1833.

iii. Nathaniel b. 16 Feb. 1835.

*a* iv. Eliza Pollard b. 26 June, 1838.

**59** v. David Oliphant b. 15 Apr. 1841.

*a* Eliza P. m. 25 Nov. 1857, Samuel P. Foote of Haverhill, Mass. and has David Clarke, b. 24 Nov. 1859.

**30** John Woodman<sup>6</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>5</sup>) of Boston, b. at Plaistow, N. H. 30 Jan. 1797, d. 19 Dec. 1849. West India trader. He m. Sarah (intention Jan. 7, 1819), b. 16 Dec. 1787, d. 18 Dec. 1846, dau. of John and Patience (Rogers) Mann of Scituate, Mass. and had

*a* i. Elizabeth d.

ii. John W. b 1821, d. S. P.

*b* iii. Sarah Ann

*c* iv. Abigail W.

His only son, John W. Jr., of Boston, Mass., mason, m. 9 June, 1844, Sarah M. b. 1824, dau. of Elisha and Harriet Hutchinson, of Haverhill, Mass., and was killed in the civil war, leaving no children.

*a* Elizabeth m. William Buswell of Haverhill, Mass., and had *William, Nathaniel, Julia* and *Charlotte*, but none of them are now living.

*b* Sarah A. m. William Buswell of Haverhill, as his second wife, but had no ch.

*c* Abigail W. m. 29 Nov. 1843, James C. Stuart of Haverhill, Mass. b. at Salem, N. H., and had *I George. II Charles. III John. IV James. v Frank H.* b. 11 Nov. 1856, d. 6 Jan. 1870. *vi Richard A.* b. 12 Feb. 1859. *vii Emma.*

**31** Nathaniel<sup>6</sup> (*Moses*<sup>5</sup>) of Union, Me. was b. 25 Nov. 1805, and d. at Union, 1 Dec. 1874. He m. 16 May, 1832, Betsey Ann, b. 25 June, 1808, dau. of Jacob Sibley of Union (see Sibley's Hist. of Union), and had

- a* i. Harriet Ann b. 11 Mar. 1833.
- } ii. Mary Electa b. 17 Sept. 1834, d. 6 Oct. 1834.
- b* } iii. Sarah Persis b. 17 Sept. 1834.
- iv. Martha Ellen b. 24 June, 1836, d. 12 Oct. 1858.
- v. Octavius Leonard b. 18 Jan. 1840, d. 20 June, 1876. S. P.
- c.* vi. Julia Frances b. 9 Mar. 1842.
- 60** vii. Nathaniel Sibley b. 16 Sept. 1847.
- 61** viii. Frank Algeroy b. 31 Dec. 1855.

*a* Harriet A. m. 8 Jan. 1856, in Boston, Oliver A. Peck, now of Topeka, Kansas, and has *I H. Ada* b. 20 Nov. 1857. *II Elmer A.* b. 19 July, 1861.

*b* Sarah P. m. 5 Dec. 1860, Henry P. McCrillis, d. 1 Apr. 1868, and had *I Flora* b. 10 May, 1862. She m. 2d, 5 Apr. 1869, Miles F. Hartford, d. 18 Nov. 1873, and had *Benjamin* b. 25 Jan. 1873.

*c* Julia F. m. 10 Feb. 1870, John R. Colby of Melrose, Mass., a pharmacist, and has *Homcr Wayland* b. 30 Apr. 1874.

**32** Leonard<sup>6</sup> (*Moses*<sup>5</sup>) of Derry, N. H. b. 6 Feb. 1810. A farmer; he m. 1845, Sophronia Colby b. 8 Apr. 1812, at Cape Ann, Mass. and had

- i. Sarah Jordan b. 5 June, 1846, d. 17 Oct. 1861.
- ii. Moses L. b. 26 Mar. 1848, d. 28 Jan. 1862.
- iii. Howard P. b. 17 Nov. 1850, d. 13 Dec. 1861.
- iv. Hannah b. 22 Dec. 1852, d. 25 Nov. 1861.
- v. Leverett K. b. 3 June, 1856, d. 19 Oct. 1861.
- vi. Alfred b. 22 Sept. 1859, d. 24 Oct. 1861.

**33** John<sup>6</sup> (*Theodore*<sup>5</sup>) of Pittsfield, N. H., where he was b. 4 Oct. 1802, and d. 6 Jan. 1885. Farmer and fuller. He was a captain in the militia of N. H., and was an active Whig until the party ceased to exist. For sixty-one years he never failed to attend town meeting, or to cast his vote at a State election, and for twenty-one years he was parish clerk of the Congregational church. He was buried in the new cemetery at Pittsfield.



Fac simile of his signature in his 82d year.

The following is an extract from a notice of him in the local paper ("The Analecta," Jan. 10, 1885):

#### DEATH OF A VALUED CITIZEN.

On Tuesday morning, January 6, at 10.30 o'clock, passed from earthly cares, one of the oldest citizens, Mr. John Clarke, aged 82 years, 3 months, 2 days. Death's instrument in his removal was the dread disease, pneumonia. Deceased was the oldest native resident of this town.



Mr. Clarke was a member of the Congregational church, and for many years its efficient clerk. His penmanship at that time is said to be a model of neatness and precision. Possessing a strong constitution, and maintaining careful regimen and good habits, he was able at the last to fight for seven weeks a disease which generally proves fatal in much less time.

A strong characteristic in his actions was his substantially deciding in the right, and holding to a decided opinion. No one thought of questioning his decision. In his dealings he was square and upright, and he won the high respect of all who knew him.

He m. 2 Mar. 1825, Asenath b. 19 Feb. 1801, in Loudon, N. H., d. at Pittsfield 10 May, 1876, dau. of Stephen\* and Mary (Sanborn) Wells. Stephen was a soldier in the Revolution and one of Washington's body guard during the winter at Valley Forge. He had

- a* i. Mary Ann b. 2 Dec. 1825.
- 62** ii. Samuel Greeley b. 17 June, 1827.
- 63** iii. Benjamin Wells b. 2 Nov. 1828.
- iv. Sarah Caroline b. 8 Apr. 1830, d. 10 Jan. 1836.
- b* v. Eliza Jane b. 15 Nov. 1831.
- 64** vi. John Theodore b. 20 Oct. 1833.
- c* vii. Sarah Caroline b. 31 Aug. 1835.
- 65** viii. Stephen Wells b. 30 June, 1837.
- d* ix. Anna Greeley b. 24 Dec. 1838.

*a* Mary Ann m. 8 July, 1840, Samuel E. Brown, and had  
 I *Mary Elliott* b. 7 Apr. 1850, d. 8 Apr. 1850. II *Horace Greeley* b. 16 Jan. 1852, d. 25 Sept. 1852. III *Frederic Oberlin* b. 9 Aug. 1854, d. 25 Aug. 1854. IV *Frank McDuffee* b. 22 Feb. 1856, d. 24 Apr. 1856.

*b* Eliza Jane m. 22 Dec. 1850, Cyrus B. Green of Loudon, N. H., and has I *John Fred.* b. 5 Dec. 1858. II *Nellie J.* b. I

---

\* It is said that he was son of Nathaniel Wells. Stephen's wife was dau. of Benjamin Sanborn of Deerfield, N. H. who was sixth in descent from Lt. John Sanborn of Hampton, N. H. who was son of John, who came from Derbyshire, Eng.

Jan. 1866, m. 29 Nov. 1882, Henry Bunker of Barnstead, N. H. and has one child.

*c* Sarah Caroline m. 28 Mar. 1859, Perley W. Rowell of Loudon, N. H. b. 22 Dec. 1823, and has 1 *Sarah W.* b. 22 Nov. 1862, and 11 *George W.* b. 30 Dec. 1867.

*d* Anna G. m. 17 Dec. 1859, Solon G. Blaisdell, now of San Diego, Cal. where he has extensive ranches, and in 1882 was elected county supervisor. He enlisted from Pittsfield, N. H. 5 Sept. 1862, in Co. F, 12 Regt. N. H. Vols., was slightly wounded 3 June, 1864, and promoted to be 2d Lieut. 18 May, 1865. Ch. 1 *Frank E.* b. 13 Mar. 1862, known as a naturalist. 11 *John C.* b. 16 Sept. 1864, d. 17 June, 1871. 111 *Emeline G.* b. 10 Apr. 1866, d. 16 Aug. 1866. 1v *Elmer S.* b. 30 Sept. 1867, d. 1 July, 1871.

**34** Greenleaf<sup>6</sup> (*Theodore*<sup>5</sup>) of Pittsfield, N. H. born there 14 Oct. 1809, d. 10 Aug. 1875. A farmer. When ten years old he was shot in the face and chest by a half-witted boy who had got possession of a gun, and these wounds are said to have caused his death many years later. He m. 3 Feb. 1854, Mary Ann Nutter of Barnstead, b. 14 Mar. 1817, and had

i. Sarah E. b. 1 June, 1856.

**35** Nathaniel<sup>6</sup> (*Theodore*<sup>5</sup>) of Pittsfield, N. H. born there 7 June, 1823, d. 26 Nov. 1851. He taught school at Exeter, and is said to have been one of the best mathematicians in the State. He was also an excellent pharmacist, and much respected as a citizen. His death was from lung fever after a brief illness. He m. 25 Oct. 1848, Arvilla P. b. 30 Apr. 1824, dau. of Daniel Tilton of Deerfield, N. H., and had

*a* i. Georgiana b. 13 Oct. 1849, in Pittsfield.

**66** ii. Herbert M. b. 21 Sept. 1851.

*a* Georgiana m. 28 Jan. 1875, George Henry Sanborn of Haverhill, Mass. b. in Deerfield, N. H. 14 Nov. 1849, and has no ch.

**36** William Cogswell<sup>6</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>5</sup>) of Manchester, N. H. born at Atkinson, 10 Dec. 1810, and attended the academy there. Graduated at Dartmouth College in 1832, and received the degree of A. M. Principal of Gilmanton Academy one year, at the same time reading law, which he continued at Harvard Law School, and with S. C. Lyford of Meredith Bridge, N. H.; admitted to the bar in 1836, and practiced four years at Meredith, when he was made county solicitor on the creation of Belknap County. In the spring of 1844 he moved to Manchester, and in 1846 was nominated for first mayor of the new city, but withdrew his name after the first ballot, a majority then being necessary to elect, and no candidate receiving more than a plurality. 1846-48 he was chief engineer of the fire department, and again in 1854, was the democratic candidate for mayor, and in 1858, member of the board of aldermen. He was also a member of the Constitutional Convention of 1850. He was city solicitor 1849-51, judge of probate for Hillsborough County from 1851 to 1856, when the political changes caused his removal; was offered a seat on the supreme bench in 1855, which he declined; first treasurer and attorney of the Manchester & Lawrence Railroad, from 1847 to 1849, when he resigned, and was clerk of the company from 1854-72; an original director of the Manchester and the City banks, serving for the former from 1845 to 1849, and for the latter from 1853 to 1863; trustee for twenty years of the Manchester Savings Bank, and for many

years of the Athenæum, until it was succeeded by the present public library, when he was elected a trustee and clerk of the board, also trustee of Gilmanton Academy, and served on the board of visitors to West Point in 1854. In 1863 he was appointed attorney general of New Hampshire for a term of five years, and again in 1868, and filled the office with distinguished ability until his death.

Mr. Clarke was a democrat until the civil war, when he became a republican. He was one of the earliest members of the Second Congregational or Franklin Street Church; a gentleman of fine presence, integrity and honor, an experienced lawyer, and a faithful public officer. He died suddenly at Manchester, 25 Apr. 1872, and his funeral was attended by many eminent men. (See Clarke's Hist. of Manchester.) He m. 1834, Anna Maria, b. 12 Oct. 1811, d. 19 Apr. 1883, at Lake Village, N. H., dau. of Stephen Leavitt and Anna Norton Greeley. Her father was sixth in descent from Andrew Greeley of Salisbury, Mass. She was an intellectual and most estimable lady. The children were:—

- 67 i. Stephen Greeley b. 20 Sept. 1834.
- a ii. Anna Norton b. 2 Aug. 1838.
- b iii. Julia Cogswell b. 1 Sept. 1844.
- iv. Edmund Greenleaf b. 20 Aug. 1846, d. 19 Aug. 1847.
- 68 v. Greenleaf b. 16 Dec. 1849.

a Anna N. m. 5 June, 1866, Robert M. Appleton of Lake Village, N. H. b. 20 Aug. 1834, at Leicester, England. They had no ch.

b Julia C. has taught in the State Normal School at Framingham, Mass. and is now a teacher in Chauncy Hall School, Boston.



**37** Francis<sup>6</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>5</sup>) of Andover, Mass. was b. at Atkinson, N. H. 28 Mar. 1814, and d. 10 July, 1852. He studied medicine with Dr. Cogswell of Andover, for two years, and with Drs. Channing, Lewis and Warren one year. Graduated from the Harvard Medical School with honor in 1835, having taken the "Boylston Prize" for the best dissertation on a given subject connected with medicine. Settled at Andover as a physician in 1835, but was obliged to give up practice because of failing health. In 1845 he became connected with a manufacturing company at Ballardvale. He d. of consumption after a long illness, which he had endured with patience and fortitude. He m. 9 July, 1839, Sarah Fisher b. 7 Mar. 1817, d. 8 June, 1849, dau. of Abraham Marland, who was b. in Ashton Parish, Lancashire, England, and came to Andover, Mass. in 1807, where he engaged in manufacture. Later he founded the Marland Manufacturing Company. He was a prominent citizen, and zealous Churchman, and through his exertions the first Episcopal Church in that town was organized. He d. 20 Feb. 1849, aged 77. The children of Francis were

- i. Sarah Francis b. 5 June, 1840.
- ii.                                    b.                                    d. young.
- 69 iii. Amasa b. 14 Jan. 1844.
- 70 iv. Francis b. 18 May, 1849.

**38** Greenleaf<sup>6</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>5</sup>) of Atkinson, N. H. where he was b. 7 May, 1816. He was principal of the Lynn High School when a young man, but returned to Atkinson, and was justice of the peace and quorum, and representative to the legislature, 1842, 1843, and



1877; selectman, 1846; was appointed on Governor Hubbard's staff in 1842, with the rank of colonel, and was of the Governor's Council in 1850 and 1851, from the First District. Appointed by the Governor and Council special commissioner of the Boston & Maine Railroad in 1846, and served till 1856 inclusive. He was again appointed in 1880 for four years. In 1876 he was a member of the Constitutional Convention, and in 1878 was elected to the senate for two years from the 21st district, as a republican. Served on the senate committees on railroads, finance, corporations, and agriculture. He is now treasurer of the trustees of Atkinson Academy. He m. 15 Mar. 1855, Sarah Jane, dau. of Silas and Lucy Noyes b. 2 July, 1829, and has

- i. Sarah Noyes b. 3 Apr. 1856.
- ii. Mary Coburn b. 9 Dec. 1857.
- iii. Greenleaf b. 5 June, 1862.

**39** Moses<sup>6</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>5</sup>) b. at Atkinson, N. H. 18 Jan. 1818. His earlier education was acquired at the academy in his native village, which he left to enter, in 1837, Pembroke Academy, at Pembroke, N. H., graduating 1 August, 1838, among his classmates being Gov. Charles H. Bell of Exeter, N. H. The succeeding year he taught an academy in Danvers, Mass. and, in the summer of 1840, he went to Meredith Bridge (now Laconia), N. H. where he resided four months with his brother, William C. Clarke, studying medicine with the late Dr. Josiah Crosby of Manchester, N. H. then at Meredith Bridge. Thence he went to Dartmouth Medical College, receiving his degree in November,

1842. While at Hanover he was member of a private class, under the instruction of Prof. Dixie Crosby, Prof. Edmund R. Peaslee, and Prof. Oliver P. Hubbard. As a student, Dr. Clarke was not very fond of books, but had a practical mind and retentive memory, which enabled him to turn to account whatever he saw done or heard described; yet he was a faithful, diligent student, and a great favorite with all his instructors.

Soon after graduation he began the practice of his profession at Derry, N. H. where he remained until the fall of 1844, when he removed to Wethersfield, Conn. where he took the practice of the late Dr. Archibald Welch. He moved, early in 1845, to Cambridge, Mass., settling in Ward Three (East Cambridge), where he spent the remainder of his life. For many years he had been a suffer from pulmonary disease, but the resolute courage with which he persevered in a large and increasing practice rendered the extent of his disease unsuspected. He continued in the active exercise of his profession until January previous to his decease, when the loss of both voice and strength made it necessary that he should relinquish it. He died on the morning of Sunday, 27 March, 1864.

While in Derry, Dr. Clarke made the acquaintance of Miss Laura Woolsey Dwight, who had been, since 1841, principal of the Adams Female Seminary, and their marriage followed at Northampton, Mass. 9 Sept. 1844. Miss Dwight, b. 5 June, 1817, was the daughter of Col. Cecil Dwight and Mary Clap, of Northampton, and of the seventh generation in direct descent from John Dwight, who came from Dedham, England, in 1634-5, to Dedham, Mass.; her lineage included the Dwights, Edwardses, Hookers, and Woolseys, who

have connected their names inseparably with the religious history of Massachusetts and Connecticut and with the growth of Yale College.\* She was long a sufferer from consumption, and died in Cambridge, 16 Jan. 1858. Their children were:—

- i. William Cogswell b. 16 Aug. 1845, d. 12 Aug. 1847.
- ii. Laura Dwight b. 10 Nov. 1847, d. 1 July, 1853.
- 71 iii. Maurice Dwight b. 2 Nov. 1851.
- 72 iv. Charles Cecil b. 15 Apr. 1854.

Dr. Clarke married, for his second wife, 28 Sept. 1859, Miss Frances Lucy Elizabeth Hastings of Brooklyn, N. Y. She was a native of Worcester, Mass. and for a time a teacher. Her constitution was enfeebled when she married, and her death, 19 Dec. 1859, from hemorrhage, was not unexpected. 17 February 1864, Dr. Clarke married her sister, Mrs. Mary Watson Clark, widow of Lysander C. Clark of Worcester, Mass. who still survives. The two latter marriages were without issue.

He was admitted to the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1845, and was one of its councillors in 1854. He was one of the most active members of the Middlesex South District Medical Society from its organization in 1851, and was one of its censors from 1857 to 1863, and twice represented it at the meetings of the American Medical Association. He was the city physician of Cambridge from 1851 until his death. From 1848 to 1862, excepting the years 1855, 1860, and 1861, he was a member of the School Committee of Cambridge, and for many years was the secretary of the Board. From 1861 until the time of his death, he was one of the vice-presidents of the East Cambridge Five Cents Savings Bank.

---

\* See Dwight Gen.





John B. Clarke.



He was chairman of the standing committee of the Evangelical Congregational Society of East Cambridge from 1852 until his death, and, in connection with his work as city physician, he devoted a part of every Sunday to the religious instruction of the inmates of the almshouse,—a practice which he continued after the condition of his throat rendered speaking laborious and exhaustive.

To Dr. Clarke's nobility as a man and skill as a physician, his associates in public and private life bear ample witness. Resolutions passed by the Board of Overseers of the Poor of Cambridge speak in the highest terms of his fidelity in the discharge of his duties as city physician; and his fellows of the Middlesex Medical Society paid a warm tribute to his memory. He devoted a great deal of time to the schools, and was unceasing in his efforts to get good teachers, in detecting whom he had a rare faculty.

**40** John Badger<sup>6</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>5</sup>) of Manchester, N. H. The following is quoted from a sketch by one of the veteran journalists of the State.

John Badger Clarke was born at Atkinson, January 30, 1820, and was the junior of six children—five sons and one daughter—of Greenleaf and Julia (Cogswell) Clarke. Julia Cogswell, the mother of Mr. Clarke, was a woman of great intellectual powers, a fine scholar, and was preceptress of Atkinson Academy.

The Badger family, connected with the Clarkes and Cogswells, are descendants of Giles Badger, who settled at Newbury, Mass. in 1643. Gen. Joseph Badger, b. at Haverhill, Mass. Jan. 11, 1722, and who d. Apr. 4, 1803, was active in the Revolution, a member of the Provincial Congress, and of the Convention which adopted the Constitution. After removing to Gilmanton, N. H., he held many town offices, was made a brigadier general, was a member of the State Council,

and was a staunch supporter of the institutions of learning and religion.

Hon. William Badger, b. in Gilmanton, Jan. 13, 1779, was a representative, senator, President of the Senate, and Governor of the State in 1834 and 1835. He was also an Elector of President and Vice-President of the United States in 1824, 1836, and 1844; was an associate justice of the Court of Common Pleas from 1816 to 1821, and for ten years high sheriff of the County.

Hon. Joseph Badger, Jr., son of the general, was b. in Bradford, Mass. Oct. 23, 1746; was distinguished as a military officer for thirty years, passing from captain to brigadier general. He served in the Revolutionary war, and was present at the capture of Burgoyne. He d. at Gilmanton, Jan. 15, 1809, aged sixty-two. His wife was a daughter of Rev. William Parsons, and their marriage was the first one recorded in Gilmanton.

The marriage of John B. Clarke with Susan Greeley Moulton of Gilmanton, a descendant of John Moulton, who came to Hampton in 1638, more firmly united the old families mentioned above, the Thurstons, Gilmans, Lampreys, Towles, Beans, Philbricks, and others; while Moses Clarke, by marrying a direct descendant of John Dwight, who came from England in 1634, and settled in Dedham, Mass. 1636, became connected with a family which furnished a commandant at Fort Dummer, during the Indian war, and whose youngest son, Timothy C. Dwight, born at the fort, was the first white child born in Vermont.

Mr. Clarke passed the years of boyhood upon the farm of his father. Studying at Atkinson Academy, he was prepared to enter Dartmouth College at the age of nineteen, from which he graduated with high honors in the class of 1843, being only outranked in scholarship by the late Prof. J. N. Putnam.

After leaving college, Mr. Clarke was for three years principal of the Academy at Gilford (now Laconia). While thus engaged, he commenced the study of law in the office of

Stephen C. Lyford, Esq. and continued his studies in Manchester with his brother, William C. Clarke, until admitted to the bar of Hillsborough County in 1848. Feb. 2, 1849, he started for California *via* the Isthmus of Panama, where he was detained eleven weeks, and bought for the Manchester party of forty-three with him, in company with a gentleman of Maine with twenty men, the brig *Copiapo*, in which they left the isthmus for California with one hundred and fifty-eight passengers, Mr. Clarke being supercargo. He remained in California a little more than a year, practicing law and working in the mines.

He then spent about four months in Central America, returning home in February, 1851. He went to Salem, Mass. with the intention of establishing a law office there, but returned to Manchester and opened an office, applying himself to the practice of his profession with success, until Feb. 1852, when, at the request of Mr. Joseph C. Emerson, he took charge of the editorial department of the *Daily Mirror*. Mr. Emerson becoming financially embarrassed, the property was sold at auction on the 20th of October, 1852, Mr. Clarke being the purchaser of the *Daily* and *Weekly Mirror*, and of the job printing establishment connected therewith, of which he has ever since been the sole owner and manager. Subsequently he purchased the *Daily* and *Weekly American* (in which the *Weekly Democrat* had been previously merged), and the *New Hampshire Journal of Agriculture*. These were all combined with the *Mirror*, and the name of the daily changed to *Mirror and American*, and the weekly from *Dollar Weekly Mirror* to *Mirror and Farmer*. Since these additions to the *Mirror*, Mr. Clarke has found it needful to enlarge both the daily and weekly papers three times.

At the outset he aspired to make the *Mirror* one of the leading newspapers of the country, cost what it might; and his adroitness, energy, persistency, and straight-forward devotion to that idea has enabled him to realize his aspirations. When Mr. Clarke took possession of the *Mirror*, the weekly paper had but a few hundred subscribers, while now it has a

larger circulation than any other paper of its class published in New England, out of Boston. Previous to the war the *Mirror* had been non-partisan politically; but Mr. Clarke decided that there should be no neutrals in time of war, and his paper came out boldly on the side of the Administration, and has ever since advocated the principles of the republican party.

In connection with his daily and weekly newspapers, Mr. Clarke has built up a very extensive book and job printing business, and to this has added a bookbinding establishment. He has published many valuable works of his own and others; among his publications will be found "The Londonderry Celebration," "Sanborn's History of New Hampshire," "Clarke's Manchester Almanac and Directory," "Clarke's History of Manchester," "Successful New Hampshire Men," and several smaller works.

Mr. Clarke has always refused to be a candidate for office, because he believed that office-holding would interfere with his influence as a public journalist, but was a delegate to the Baltimore Convention that nominated Abraham Lincoln for the second time to the Presidency, and was one of the National Committee of seven (including ex-Governor William Claflin of Massachusetts, ex-Governor Marcus L. Ward of New Jersey, and Hon. Henry T. Raymond of the *New York Times*), who managed that campaign. He has been connected with the College of Agriculture; a trustee of the Merrimack River Savings Bank since its organization in 1858; a master, for three years, of the Amoskeag Grange No. 3; for two years lieutenant colonel of the Amoskeag Veterans, and was twice elected commander, but declined that honor. Six times he has been elected state printer; in 1867, 1868, 1869, 1877, 1878, and in 1879 for two years.

Mr. Clarke has always manifested a great interest in the subject of elocution, probably having learned how faulty many students were as orators during his senior year in college, when he was president of the Social Friends society, and in 1863, after he was elected president of the Tri Kappa society.



For two years he gave to the Manchester High School forty dollars a year for prizes in public speaking and reading. He then offered (in 1874) one hundred dollars a year for five years to Dartmouth College for the same object. In Oct. 1879, Mr. Clarke proposed to give forty dollars a year for five years for superiority in elocution in the High and Grammar Schools of Manchester. In Feb. 1882, Mr. Clarke offered to add to his original forty dollars, twenty dollars a year for the next two years. The result of this generous offer has been a great interest and improvement in reading and speaking in the public schools of Manchester, and it is probable that there will be a permanent fund of not less than fifteen hundred dollars accruing from the exhibitions at the end of the five years, insuring a perpetual income for the Clarke prizes.

Mr. Clarke has always been interested in farming, and has done much with voice and pen to bring about an improvement in the breeds of horses and other stock in the State. His admiration for good horses (of which he is never without several in his stable), and his fondness for hunting, are so much a part of his life that any sketch of him without allusion to them would be incomplete. He has served as president of the New Hampshire Game and Fish League from the first, and was the prime mover in its organization.

In 1872, being obliged by the advice of physicians to abstain from all business for several months, he visited Great Britain, France, and Germany, to regain the health too close attention to business had temporarily destroyed.

He has always been a liberal supporter of the Franklin Street Congregational Church, Manchester, a constant attendant upon its worship, and has been elected to various offices in that society.

He m. 29 July, 1852, Susan Greeley Moulton of Gilmanton. They have two sons:—

**73** i. Arthur Eastman b. 13 May, 1854.

**74** ii. William Cogswell b. 17 Mar. 1856.



## SEVENTH GENERATION.

**41** James<sup>7</sup> (*Levi*<sup>6</sup>) of Stratham, N. H. where he was b. 4 Dec. 1790. He d. 1838. He m. Clarissa, b. 12 Apr. 1796, d. 1824, dau. of Nicholas and Ann (Fifield) Rollins of Stratham, N. H. and had:—

- a* i. Maria.
- ii. Mary Ann.
- iii. Martha Jane.
- iv. Son d. young.

*a* Maria m. ——— Woodbury. Another dau. also m. a Woodbury.

**42** Benjamin<sup>7</sup> (*Levi*<sup>6</sup>) of Union, Me. was born at Stratham, N. H. 6 Aug. 1792, and d. Aug. 1858, at Union? He m. Dec. 1847, Eliza, bap. 16 Aug. 1805, d. 19 Aug. 1850, dau. of James and Elizabeth (McCarter) Standish, and widow of Penta Walcott of Union, Me. He had no children.

**43** Walter W.<sup>7</sup> (*Levi*<sup>6</sup>) of North Union and Somerville, Me. born at Stratham 17 Nov. 1796, d. 23 Nov. 1863. Settled in Whitefield, Me. about 1823, and in May, 1843, moved to North Union, and was school agent there in 1844. In Mar. 1858, he moved to Somerville, where he died. He m. 15 June, 1828, Joann b. 29 Sept. 1806, dau. of Eben Moore of Whitefield, Me. and had

- a* i. Ellen A. b. 27 July, 1829.
- 75** ii. Henry D. b. 18 May, 1832.
- 76** iii. Ezra B. b. 30 Mar. 1834, d. Sept. 1865.

- 77** iv. Isaac M. b. 8 Aug. 1837.  
 v. Anthony b. 15 Apr. 1839, d. 20 Feb. 1840.  
**78** vi. James A. b. 14 Jan. 1842.

*a* Ellen A. m. 16 Apr. 1857, John E. Payson of W. Union, Me. b. Aug. 1826, son of John and Lois (Daniels) Payson, and had I *Ella L.* b. 13 June, 1858. II *Amy E.* b. 18 Sept. 1860. III *Eda Lois* b. 29 July, 1862.

**44** Thomas J.<sup>7</sup> (*Levi*<sup>6</sup>) of Stratham, N. H. About 1842 he moved to Exeter, N. H. He was born 31 Oct. 1800, at Stratham, N. H. and d. 8 Apr. 1847. He m. 1823, Priscilla C. b. 15 Mar. 1800, dau. of Thomas and Olive Lang of Portsmouth, N. H. and had:—

- 79** i. John b. 31 Mar. 1824.  
*a* ii. Hannah O. b. 4 Apr. 1826.  
**80** iii. George W. b. Jan. 1831, d. Nov. 1864. *S. P.*  
*b* iv. Clara M. b. 10 May, 1833.

*a* Hannah O. m. 24 Nov. 1849, at Providence, R. I., William Currier of Salisbury, Mass. b. 20 Sept. 1811, now lives at Exeter, N. H. Ch.: I *Zetta* b. 27 Nov. 1852, m. 12 Aug. 1875, Albert H. Clough of Boston, now of Sandown, N. H. and has *Geo. H.* b. 28 May, 1876. II *Belle* b. 22 June, 1858, d. 12 Aug. 1859. III *Estella* b. 30 June, 1865, d. 10 Jan. 1866.

*b* Clara M. m. 15 Sept. 1854, John B. Beardsley of Haverhill, Mass. b. 8 June, 1830, and had I *Warren* b. 17 Sept. 1856, m. 2 July, 1879, Mary A. Wood, b. 27 Aug. 1859. II *Winfield S.* b. 20 Oct. 1860. III *Mary E.* b. 6 Feb. 1866. IV *Albion E.* b. 24 Nov. 1868.

**45** Josiah Bartlett<sup>7</sup> (*Levi*<sup>6</sup>) of Ludlow, Vt. was born at Stratham, N. H. 11 Jan. 1808. Graduated at Middlebury in 1834, studied one year at Andover Theological

Seminary, and was two years at Lane Seminary, from which he graduated in 1837. Preached at Rising Sun, Ind. 1838-40, at Sharon, Vt. 1840-42, at Elliot, Me. 1842-45, and since at Pittsfield, Vt., Clarendon, Vt., and at Ludlow. He m. first, in 1839, Mary M. Linsley b. 1808 in Middlebury, Vt., d. Apr. 1840. He m. 2d, 11 May, 1841, in Hanover, N. H., Louisa E. b. 21 June, 1820, at Middlebury, Conn. d. 19 Jan. 1852, at Clarendon, Vt., dau. of Mark and Mary Stone. He m. 3d, 19 Oct. 1852, at W. Bloomfield, N. J., Sarah Stone, sister of his second wife, who was b. 1830, d. 10 May, 1870, in Pittsfield, Vt. He m. 4th, Nov. 1870, at Rupert, Vt., Mrs. Julia Delight (Gookin) Haye. His children were: —

- 81    i.    Waldo Josiah b. 10 Oct. 1843, at Elliot, Me.
- ii.    Charles Bennet b.        1845, at Elliot, Me. d. 1846  
              at W. Randolph, Vt.
- a    iii.    Mary Louisa b. 8 June, 1849, at Pittsfield, Vt.
- iv.    Harriet b.                1853, in Clarendon, Vt. d.  
              19 June, 1855, at W. Bloomfield, N. J.
- 82    v.    Charles Bartlett, b. 18 June, 1859, at Rupert, Vt.
- vi.    Sarah Martha b. 5 Oct. 1864, at Rupert, Vt.

   a    Mary L. m. 27 Oct. 1869, Dr. Henry Guild Burton, b. 27 Oct. 1846, at Rupert, Vt. He is assistant surgeon U. S. A. with the rank of captain. They have no ch.

46 Ezra Barker<sup>7</sup> (*Levi*<sup>6</sup>) of Amesbury, Mass. A carriage trimmer; he sometimes officiated as a minister in the Universalist denomination. He was born at Stratham, N. H. 15 May, 1810, and d. at Amesbury 19 Apr. 1860. He m. Ann b. 1816, d. 29 Dec. 1880, dau. of Benjamin and Rhoda Rowell, and had

- a* i. Caroline A. b. 1 Dec. 1840.
- ii. Elizabeth Marion b. 16 Sept. 1853, d. 7 Apr. 1860.

*a* Caroline A. m. 6 Feb. 1869, Benjamin Kimball Moore, b. 13 Mar. 1842, at Sudbury, Mass. d. 13 Feb. 1876, and had no ch.

**47** Robert<sup>7</sup> (*Moses*<sup>6</sup>) of Boston, Mass. grocer. He was born at Exeter, N. H. 9 Feb. 1799, d. 23 May, 1840. He m. 2 Mar. 1826, Rebecca b. 25 June, 1805, in Boston, d. there 30 Oct. 1878, dau. of Frederic William and Rebecca (Gooden) Major. The former was born in England. Robert's children were

- a* i. Rebecca M. b. 5 Dec. 1826.
- ii. Eliza Ann b. 3 Sept. 1828, d. 19 Aug. 1830.
- b* iii. Caroline P. b. 5 Dec. 1830.
- 83** iv. Robert b. 23 Jan. 1833.
- v. Mary Ann b. 17 Dec. 1834, d. 15 Dec. 1835.
- 84** vi. Joseph B. b. 11 Oct. 1836.
- vii. Sarah Jane b. 29 Oct. 1838, d. 29 May, 1840. All b. in Boston.

*a* Rebecca M. m. first, 27 July, 1846, in Thompson, Conn., Abner P. Emerson of Boston, b. 26 June, 1825, and had 1 *Fannie R.* b. 1847, in Boston, d. there 28 Sept. 1865. II *Henry P.* b. 24 Nov. 1849, in Winchester, Mass. of the firm of H. P. Emerson & Co., commission merchants, Boston. III *Frederic W.* b. 16 May, 1852, in Boston, d. in Roxbury, 8 Aug. 1853. Mrs. E. m. 2d, Mr. Drodie, and lives at Lynn, Mass.

*b* Caroline P. m. James M. Nickles of Chelsea, Mass.

**48** William Henry<sup>7</sup> (*Moses*<sup>6</sup>) of Exeter, N. H. b. there 4 Dec. 1800, and d. 17 Apr. 1863; a merchant. He m. 16 Feb. 1825, at Exeter, Sarah, b. 18 Aug. 1801 at Newmarket, dau. of Col. Richard and Martha

(Leavitt) Hilton. Col. Richard was great great grandson of Col. Edward Hilton of Exeter, and of Ann Dudley, dau. of Rev. Samuel and Mary (Winthrop) Dudley, and grand dau. of both Gov. John Winthrop and Gov. Thomas Dudley. Edward Hilton, the father of Col. Edward, came from London in 1623, and was the first permanent settler in N. H. The children were:—

- 85 i. Charles Edward b. 12 Nov. 1825.
- 86 ii. William Augustus b. 30 Sept. 1827.
- 87 iii. John Moses b. 4 Jan. 1830.
- 88 iv. George Washington b. 27 Jan. 1832.
- 89 v. Edward Hilton b. 31 Mar. 1834.
- a vi. Martha Jane b. 27 Jan. 1837.
- b vii. Sarah Elizabeth b. 28 Mar. 1840.
- 90 viii. James Albert b. 23 May, 1843.

a Martha J. m. 25 June, 1862, Charles Pomeroy Wright of Turner's Falls, Mass. b. 11 Dec. 1830, at Goshen, Mass. son of Dr. George and Julia (Billings) Wright. The latter was a niece of Gen. Seth Pomeroy, of Revolutionary fame. They had i *George Henry* b. 15 Apr. 1863. ii *William Clarke* b. 31 Mar. 1865. iii *Julia Maria* b. 1 Apr. 1873. All born at Montague, Mass.

b Sarah Elizabeth m. 17 Mar. 1868, Richard N. Oakman of Turner's Falls, Mass. b. 23 Sept. 1843 at Hawley, Mass. son of Richard Nickerson and Julia P. (Hawkes) Oakman. He was for a time at Williams Coll. in the class of 1865. Bank clerk in Wisconsin and Missouri, 1865-6; treas. Cahaba Coal Co. at Selma, Ala., 1867-9; deputy collector of customs, Charleston, S. C., 1869-72; cashier of the Crocker Nat. Bank at Turner's Falls; treas. of the Savings Institution, and of the Montague Paper Co., 1872-74. In 1874 he became treas. and gen'l manager of the John Russell Cutlery Co.; Private Co. C, 23d N. Y. Inf. in the civil war, and Past Eminent



Commander of Conn. Valley Commandery, K. T. They had *Anna Cadle* b. 4 Jan. 1869, at Selma, Ala.

**49** Greenleaf<sup>7</sup> (*Samuel*<sup>6</sup>) of Boston, was born in Newburyport 29 Dec. 1813. Graduated at Newburyport High School, entered the office of the Newburyport Herald at 14, and remained until of age. Was editor and proprietor of the "Courier" during whig times, a paper widely read in eastern Mass. and noted for its correct typography. Caleb Cushing, George Lunt and others contributed to its columns, and the "Courier" played an active part in the controversies of those stirring times. He has been connected with the Boston *Transcript* for the past twenty years.

He m. 13 Oct. 1835, Sarah P. b. 1818? d. 21 Apr. 1865, dau. of Major John Ladd of Haverhill, Mass. He m. 2d, 21 May, 1871, Mrs. Sarah M. Smart of Boston, dau. of Capt. Thompson Murch of Hampden, Me. and sister of Thompson H. Murch, M. C. Children:—

- 91** i. Judson G. b. 18 Jan. 1837.
- ii. Isabella Thompson b. Sept. 1839, d. 27 Dec. 1842.
- 92** iii. Irving b. 11 Mar. 1841.
- 93** iv. Leverett C. b. 22 May, 1844.
- a v. Emily b. 3 June, 1847.
- b vi. Annie L. b. 10 Sept. 1848.
- vii. Warren b. 31 Dec. 1854.
- viii. Son b. 14 Feb. 1857, d. 14 Aug. 1857.

a Emily m. 30 June, 1870, Capt. William H. Clark of Charlestown, Mass. b. 1840, at Cooper, Me., son of Moses N. and Harriet L. Clark, but has no ch.

b Annie L. m. 5 Dec. 1876, her cousin, Charles Marsh Crofoot of Boston, and has *Charles Evelyn* b. 10 Aug. 1878, at Newburyport, Mass. (See p. 50.)

**50** George Pickering<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) of Auburn, N. H. He was born in Chester, N. H. 25 Aug. 1813; farmer and proprietor of several mills, and an extensive dealer in lumber; selectman 1848, representative 1860 and 1861. He m. 4 Nov. 1839, Jane Graham, d. 14 Feb. 1841, and he m. 2d, 2 Mar. 1847, Susan J. Croimbie. His children are:—

- i. James Edward b. 7 Feb. 1841, d. 21 Oct. 1858.
- a ii. Jane Graham b. 27 Feb. 1848.
- iii. Kate Tenney b. 9 Mar. 1851.
- iv. Maribel b. 18 Jan. 1862.
- v. Jessie Bryson b. 28 Aug. 1865.

a Jane G. m. 14 Apr. 1875, Geo. Robert Drake of Pittsfield, N. H. b. 9 May 1848, a practical and experimental farmer, who has been an editor and extensive contributor to agricultural papers; also sup't of schools, and member of the Board of Education. They have I *Hugh Clark* b. 15 Apr. 1880, d. 12 June, 1880. II *Ralph Allan* b. 15 May, 1882.

**51** John Currier<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) of St. Clair, Mich., was born 3 March, 1822, in Chester (now Auburn), N. H., and graduated in 1848 from the Wesleyan University at Middletown, Conn. 1848–50 he was a teacher in the New Hampshire Conference Seminary at Northfield, and 1850–52 principal of the same. In 1852 he engaged in the lumber business in Cleveland, Ohio, and 1854–57 was in the same business at Detroit, Mich., with Reuben Moore of St. Clair. In 1858 he removed to St. Clair to administer the estate of his deceased partner, and still continued in the lumber business. 1867–71 he was sup't of schools for St. Clair County, and in 1871 was chosen vice-president of the First National Bank of St. Clair, and in 1874 its cashier,

which position he still holds. Trustee of Albion College 1877-79, also member of the common council and school board, and trustee and treasurer of the Somerville School at St. Clair. He m. 23 Nov. 1854, Cassandra Perkins Edson of Yarmouth Port, Mass. Children : —

- 94 i. Willis Gaylord b. 28 May, 1856.
- ii. Edward Edson b. 7 Sept. 1860, d. 20 Aug. 1863.

**52** Abner<sup>7</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>6</sup>) of Sandown, N. H. was born there 2 Jan. 1814. Chosen superintendent and a member of the school committee in 1856, 1857 and 1859, and town treasurer 1879, 1880, 1881 and 1882 ;\* in 1883 he was representative, but was unseated on a contest. He m. 23 Jan. 1842, Abigail Sanborn, and had : —

- a* i. Mary Ann b. 22 June, 1844, d. 22 Aug. 1875.
- b* ii. Susan Frances b. 14 Sept. 1847.
- iii. Eleanor French b. 24 July, 1850, d. 15 Oct. 1871.

*a* Mary A. m. 7 May, 1874, Joshua N. Lake of Haverhill, Mass.

*b* Susan F. m. 1 May, 1871, Frank W. Eaton of Duluth, Minn.

**53** Amos S.<sup>7</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>6</sup>) of Sandown, N. H. was b. there 30 Oct. 1837. Chosen superintendent and a member of the school committee in 1860 and 1861, and selectman in 1864 and 1865. In 1876 and 1877 was representative to the legislature. Elected town clerk

---

\* No record has been received since 1882.

in 1867, and has held that office continually ever since, with the exception of the years 1869, 1870, and 1871.

**54** Daniel<sup>7</sup> (*Daniel*<sup>6</sup>) of Farmington, Me. born 29 Sept. 1819. U. S. mail contractor, and one of the veteran stage and livery proprietors of the State, under the firm name of D. Clark & Son; m. 4 Jan. 1843, Sophia S. b. 14 Apr. 1822, d. 12 Aug. 1873, dau. of Samuel and Betsey B. Church of Farmington. His children are:—

- 95** i. Daniel Edward Church b. 10 Oct. 1844.
- a ii. Sophia Elizabeth Church b. 30 Jan. 1847.
- b iii. Mary Emma Eastman b. 29 Aug. 1850.
- iv. Samuel Everett Church b. 20 Nov. 1855.

a Sophia E. C. m. 11 Oct. 1881, Lyman M. Dutton of New Sharon, Me. A machinist by trade, now engaged in farming.

b Mary Emma Eastman is teacher of the art department in the Conference Seminary at Bucksport, Me.

**55** David<sup>7</sup> (*David*<sup>6</sup>), born 29 Feb. 1828, d. at Lowell, Mass. 2 May, 1859. Educated in the public schools of Lowell, and of Nashua, N. H. Learned the printer's trade of Hon. Albin Beard, editor of the Nashua *Telegraph*, and later he studied the management of steam machinery, and took charge of a large sugar plantation in Cuba for several years, where he contracted consumption. In the spring of 1859 he returned to Lowell and died. Judge Smith speaks of him as "a young man of much promise, and many noble qualities."



**56** Nathaniel Haven<sup>7</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>6</sup>) of Plaistow, N.H. born there Feb. 1826, lives on the old homestead. In 1876 he was a member of the constitutional convention and a representative to the legislature, 1878; m. 16 Dec. 1851, Elizabeth b. 25 Sept. 1824, daughter of Joseph B. and Judith (Peaslee) Cogswell, and had

- a i. Elizabeth Cogswell b. 18 (? 12) Mar. 1853.
- ii. Susan Moody b. 18 Aug. 1858.
- iii. Fanny Kemble b. 12 Apr. 1860, d. 18 Oct. 1861.
- iv. Harriet Frances b. 14 (? 4) Feb. 1864.

a Elizabeth C. m. 24 Dec. 1873, Albert C. Barrows of Haverhill, Mass. druggist, and has one child.

**57** Greenleaf<sup>7</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>6</sup>) of St. Paul, Minn. born at Plaistow, N. H. 23 Aug. 1835, graduated at Dartmouth College in 1855. Read law with A. R. Hatch and Horace Webster at Portsmouth, 1855 and 1856. Took the degree of LL.B. at Harvard Law School in 1857. Practiced at Roxbury, Mass. for a time, and then removed to St. Paul. Appointed an associate justice of the supreme court in 1881.

**58** Jerome<sup>7</sup> (*David*<sup>6</sup>) of Kasson, Dodge County, Minn. born at Atkinson, N. H. 17 Jan. 1833. He m. 3 Dec. 1861, Philetta, b. 7 Sept. 1840, dau. of Joseph and Eliza (Martin) Thayer of Napierville, Ill. (Thayer Gen.), and had:—

- i. Harry Canfield b. 26 May, 1863.
- ii. Mercy Eliza b. 28 Jan. 1866.
- iii. David Greenleaf b. 16 June, 1868.
- iv. Mary Cornelia b. 28 May, 1871.
- v. John Thayer b. 27 Apr. 1875.
- vi. Philetta Belle b. 6 Apr. 1878.



**59** David Oliphant<sup>7</sup> (*David*<sup>6</sup>) of Atkinson, N. H. born there 15 April, 1841, is of the firm of Clark & Dow, manufacturers of iron, brass, zinc, steel and copper shoe-nails and tacks, Haverhill, Mass. He was a sergeant in Co. K, Fifth Reg. New Hampshire Vols. and was wounded at the battle of Antietam, and discharged from the service the following March because of his wounds. He m. 29 Oct. 1874, Sarah M. b. 1846 at Andover, Mass. dau. of Eben and Mary Tyler, but has no ch.

**60** Nathaniel Sibley<sup>7</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>6</sup>) of Boston, was born at Union, Me. 16 Sept. 1847, m. 28 Sept. 1874, Cora Matilda, b. 12 Mar. 1851, dau. of Eben S. and Nancy Messer, and has:—

i. Frank H. b. 4 Mar. 1877.

**61** Frank Algeroy<sup>7</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>6</sup>) of Springvale, Me. born 31 Dec. 1855 at Union, Me., m. 1 July, 1880, Fannie Albertina, b. 26 Aug. 1860, dau. of Albert F. and Mary E. Warren, but has no children.

**62** Samuel Greeley<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) was born at Pittsfield, N. H. 17 June, 1827. He attended the district school there until he entered the store of Stephen Greeley at Gilmanton. Prepared for college at Phillips (Exeter) Academy, and was president of the Golden Branch society in 1848. Entered Harvard College as a sophomore in 1848, and graduated first in the class of 1851. While at Exeter and Cambridge he taught in various places, and was afterwards an usher in the

Boston Latin School. Read law in the office of Hon. Daniel Webster and John P. Healey, and was admitted to the bar of Suffolk County. In 1853 he went to Europe as tutor to Mr. Thomas Winchester of Watertown, Mass. He has practiced law in Boston, Lynn, and Harvard, Mass. Was a whig until the dissolution of the party, when he became a democrat, and has held various local offices.

At the time when he moved his residence from Harvard, the local paper spoke highly of the services he had rendered the town, especially of his long service as a member of the school committee, during which time the schools had greatly improved, and had become among the best in the county. When a young man he was adjutant of the 18th New Hampshire Regt. of militia; made a Mason in the Lodge Mary's Chapel, Edinburgh, Scotland, of which he is a member, and also a member of the Psi Upsilon fraternity. In 1873 he visited California, going around Cape Horn in a sailing vessel; in 1875, South Africa, and in 1876 went to Europe for the fourth time. He is a proficient linguist and a constant student.

He m. 24 Sept. 1857, Martha A. b. 6 Feb. 1827, only dau. of the Hon. George H. Kuhn of Boston, one of the most prominent business men of that city, who filled many positions of trust, and served in both branches of the legislature. Mr. Kuhn was fourth in descent from Jacob Kuhn, who was from the Duchy of Wurtemberg.

Mrs. Kuhn was Martha, dau. of Walter and Martha (Tufts) Frost of Cambridge, Mass., and granddau. of Deacon Gideon and Sarah (Ireland) Frost. Elder Edmund Frost, who settled in Cambridge in 1635,

was their ancestor. (See History of Cambridge.)  
Children : —

- 96 i. George Kuhn b. 7 July, 1858, at Cambridge.  
ii. Martha Anna b. 4 Mar. 1862, at Boston.

**63** Benjamin Wells<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) a farmer of Northwood, N. H. was born at Pittsfield, 2 Nov. 1828; town clerk 1868–71. He enlisted 29 Aug. 1862, in Company F, Capt. John F. Langley, 12th Regiment N. H. Vols. Col. Joseph H. Potter, and served three years in the army of the Potomac. He was in the first battle of Fredericksburg, at Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, Port Royal, Bermuda Hundreds, Drury's Bluff, Cold Harbor, and the capture of Richmond, besides numerous skirmishes. Served under Generals McClellan, Burnside, Hooker, Meade and Grant; was wounded in the thigh at Cold Harbor about 5 A. M. 3 June, 1864, and remained on the field till 9 P. M. He says "it was a hard place." Sent to Washington, and was in a hospital four months, when he rejoined his regiment to be discharged, but his comrades persuaded him to remain and go home with them. Col. Potter then commanded a brigade, and detailed him to carry the mail, furnishing him with horses and doing all in his power to make him comfortable, and he entered Richmond with his regiment, although he had been sick and lame for many months. He has never recovered from his sufferings during the war. He m. 7 Nov. 1849, Mary A. dau. of Elliot Brown of Northwood, and has

- a i. Mary Ellen b. 9 July, 1851.  
ii. Abigail Augusta b. 1 May, 1853.  
iii. Annie Hill b. 21 Aug. 1868.  
iv. John Wendell b. 15 Mar. 1871.

*a* Mary Ellen m. 25 Dec. 1869, Winfield Scott Knowlton of Northwood, N. H. but has no ch.

**64** John Theodore<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) of Walpole, N. H. was b. at Pittsfield, N. H. 20 Oct. 1833. Graduated at Phillips (Exeter) Academy in 1854, and at Dartmouth College in 1858, from which he has the degree of A. M. He taught in Hopkinton and Walpole, Mass. 1858-61, and then became principal of Nichols Academy at Dudley, Mass. and, after leaving Dudley, he was for several years principal of a private school at Orange, N. J. About 1880, he went to Chicopee, Mass. and was superintendent of schools there for four or five years. He m. 16 Mar. 1863, Ellen A. b. 1836, dau. of John and Esther C. (Bates) Jewett of Dudley, Mass. but has no ch.

**65** Stephen Wells<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) of Manchester, N. H. was b. at Pittsfield, N. H. 30 June, 1837. Entered Phillips (Exeter) Academy in 1854, and graduated at Dartmouth College in 1862, and has the degree of A. M. He taught Greek and mathematics at Nichols Academy 1862-65, and afterwards taught in other places. For a number of years he was principal of the Portsmouth (N. H.) High School, and is now in business as a jeweller and optician at Manchester. He is prominent in connection with various societies and organizations. He m. 5 May, 1868, at Portsmouth, N. H., Jane Annie, b. 1 Nov. 1842, at Elliot, Me. dau. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Libby\*) Hill, and has

---

\* She was dau. of Gideon Libby of Elliot, Me. See Libby Gen. p. 160.



- i. Marion Hill b. 25 Feb. 1869.
- ii. Gertrude Wells b. 26 Jan. 1875.
- iii. Ruth Libby b. 15 Jan. 1884.

The two elder were b. in Portsmouth, and Ruth at Manchester.

**66** Herbert M.<sup>7</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>6</sup>) of Deerfield, N. H. was b. 21 Sept. 1851. He is an extensive farmer and cattle dealer. He m. 11 Nov. 1873, Hannah B. b. 21 Apr. 1852, dau. of Samuel Dame of Nottingham, and has

- i. Alfred Dame b. 14 Sept. 1877.
- ii. Morris Herbert b. 30 Mar. 1879.
- iii. Ethel b. 9 Apr. 1881.
- iv. George Warren b. 1 Apr. 1883.

**67** Stephen Greeley<sup>7</sup> (*William Cogswell*<sup>6</sup>) of New York City and Tenaflly, N. J. was b. 20 Sept. 1834. He was educated at the Manchester High School, Gilmanton Academy, and the McGaw Institute in Merri-mac, and also attended the Harvard Law School. Engaged in the practice of his profession as attorney and counsellor at law in the firm of Stanley, Brown & Clarke, now Stanley, Clarke & Smith, 160 Broadway, New York City. He m. 17 Nov. 1857, Lydia Mason, b. 14 Mar. 1838, dau. of Dr. Nahum and Mary A. (Straw) Wight of Gilmanton (Wight Gen.) and had

- i. Edith b. 5 Oct. 1858, d. 1 Sept. 1861.
- ii. Edward Wight b. 20 Oct. 1862.
- iii. William Cogswell b. 2 July, 1872.

**68** Greenleaf<sup>7</sup> (*William Cogswell*<sup>6</sup>) of New York City, b. 16 Dec. 1849, was educated at the Manchester



High School, and fitted to enter college as a sophomore. Is now on the staff of the New York *Evening Post*.

**69** Amasa<sup>7</sup> (*Francis*<sup>6</sup>) of Brookline and Boston, Mass. was b. 14 Jan. 1844. He is of the firm of Brown, Steese & Clarke, Wool Merchants, Federal Street, Boston. Enlisted in Company G, 44th Mass. Regiment; mustered 12 Sept. 1862, and discharged 18 June, 1863, at the expiration of his term of service. He appears on the roll as "student, aged 18." He m. 24 Sept. 1873, Frances A. dau. of John D. and Adeline (Bradley) Sturtevant of Brookline, Mass. but has no children.

**70** Francis<sup>7</sup> (*Francis*<sup>6</sup>) of Brooklyn, N. Y. was b. 18 May, 1849, m. 19 Sept. 1876, Nannie, b. 28 Oct. 1852, dau. of William M. and Louisa (Powell) Hollyday of Easton, Maryland. The latter was b. in Loudon County, Va. The ch. of Francis were:—

- i. Francis Marland b. 28 June, 1877, d. 31 Jan. 1879.
- ii. Louisa Powell b. 19 Sept. 1878, d. 9 Nov. 1880.
- iii. William Hollyday b. 24 Oct. 1881, d. 1 Dec. 1882.

**71** Maurice Dwight<sup>7</sup> (*Moses*<sup>6</sup>), b. in Cambridge, Mass. 2 Nov. 1851. He obtained his earlier education in the public schools of his native city, and was graduated from Amherst College, with honors in classics, in 1871. After teaching school in Walpole, Mass. for six months, he went to Manchester, N. H. where, from 1872 to 1876, he was a journalist on the staff of the *Mirror and American*. While there he wrote a history of Manchester, published in 1875. In

the fall of 1878, he entered the Medical School of Harvard University, and obtained from it in 1882 the degree of M. D. In 1881 and 1882 he was one of the house physicians of the Boston City Hospital. He m. 24 June, 1880, at Bellows Falls, Vt., Mary Jane, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth Otis (Weed) Willson of Bellows Falls, and has one child.

i. Laura Dwight.

**72** Charles Cecil<sup>7</sup> (*Moses*<sup>6</sup>), b. in Cambridge, Mass. 15 Apr. 1854. Fitted at the Cambridge High School for Harvard College, from which he graduated in 1874. Was a member of the Phi Beta Kappa society. He went to China, immediately after graduation, in the employ of the Chinese Government, as an assistant in the customs service, and has been stationed at the ports of Shanghai, Hankow, Wuhu and Tientsin.

**73** Arthur Eastman<sup>7</sup> (*John Badger*<sup>6</sup>) of Manchester, N. H. was b. 13 May, 1854, and is a journalist on the staff of the *Mirror*. He was educated at the Manchester High School, Phillips (Andover) Academy, and the Chandler Scientific School, graduating from the last mentioned in 1875. He was a member of the common council in 1879-80, and of the legislature in 1881 and 1882, and is United States statistician of the department of agriculture for New Hampshire. He has also been an officer of the First Regiment New Hampshire militia.

**74** William Cogswell<sup>7</sup> (*John Badger*<sup>6</sup>) of Manchester, N. H. was b. 17 Mar. 1856, and is at the head

of one of the departments of the *Mirror*. He was educated at the Manchester High School, Phillips (Andover) Academy, and the Chandler Scientific School, graduating from the last in 1876. He m. 24 Nov. 1879, Mamie O., dau. of E. Greene Tewksbury of Manchester.

### EIGHTH GENERATION.

**75** Henry D.<sup>8</sup> (*Walter W.*<sup>7</sup>) of Somerville, Me. was born 18 May, 1832. Enlisted from Whitefield, and served two years and three months in Company F, 11th Regt. Me. Vols. and with his brothers Ezra and James was at Lee's surrender. Selectman 1872-80 and 1882 (ten years). He m. 1 Jan. 1859, Sarah Ellen, b. 9 July, 1836, dau. of Church and Elmira Fish of South Hope, Me. and has :—

- 97** i. Frank M. b. 6 Jan. 1860.
- ii. Adelbert A. b. 9 Nov. 1862.
- iii. Elmer K. b. 19 Sept. 1866.
- iv. Jennie L. b. 4 Feb. 1869.
- v. Perle V. b. 1 June, 1874.

**76** Ezra B.<sup>8</sup> (*Walter W.*<sup>7</sup>), b. 30 Mar. 1834, enlisted from Whitefield, and served two years and three months in Company F, 11th Regt. Maine Vols. and d. in Hampton hospital, Va., Sept. 1865.

**77** Isaac M.<sup>8</sup> (*Walter W.*<sup>7</sup>) of Somerville, Me. born 8 Aug. 1837. Selectman 1865. He m. 31 Aug. 1880, Ida M. b. 10 Mar. 1859, dau. of Charles and Mary Bradstreet of Montville, Me. and has :—

- i. Bernice H. b. 26 June, 1881.
- ii. Jessie I. b. 14 Aug. 1883.

**78** James A.<sup>8</sup> (*Walter W.*<sup>7</sup>) of Camden, Me. born 14 Jan. 1842. Served in 11 Regt. Me. Vols. He m. 5 Oct. 1864, Eliza J. b. 22 Oct. 1845, dau. of Elliot and Eveline Orbeton of West Camden, Me. and has:—

- i. Walter G. b. 5 July, 1865.
- ii. Ezra B. b. 3 Aug. 1867.
- iii. Arthur A. b. 2 June, 1871.

**79** John<sup>8</sup> (*Thomas J.*<sup>7</sup>) of North Andover, Mass. was born 31 Mar. 1824; a carpenter. He m. 3 Nov. 1853, Mary S. b. 30 May, 1831, dau. of George and Nancy M. Greene, of Melrose, Mass. He had:—

- { i. John J. b. 1854, d. 15 Aug. 1854.
- { ii. George W. b. 1854, d. 30 Aug. 1854.
- a iii. Mary A. b. 25 June, 1858.
- iv. Herbert W. b. 3 Nov. 1866, d. 16 July, 1867.
- v. Edith M. b. 10 Apr. 1869.

a Mary A. m. 24 Dec. 1878, Calvin M. Sanborn, b. 1855, machinist, of Lynn, and had 1 *Fred Clark*. II *Fannie M.* b. 23 Aug. 1881. III *Blanche A.* b. 23 Nov. 1883.

**80** George W.<sup>8</sup> (*Thomas J.*<sup>7</sup>) born Jan. 1831. Enlisted from West Amesbury, Mass. June, 1861, and was sergeant in Company E, 14th Mass. Heavy Artillery. He was taken a prisoner in front of Petersburg, Va. 22 June, 1864, a few days before his three years' term of service would have expired, and died in Andersonville prison sometime in the November following, it is supposed.



**81** Waldo Josiah<sup>8</sup> (*Josiah Bartlett*<sup>7</sup>) of Butte City, Montana Ter. was born 10 Oct. 1843, at Elliot, Me. He enlisted 27 Sept. 1861, and was sergeant in Company G, 1st Vt. Cavalry. Promoted to be 2d lieutenant, 28 Apr. 1863. He was taken prisoner in a charge ordered by Gen. Hatch on his retreat in the Shenandoah Valley, and kept at Belle Isle about eight months, and then exchanged. He was again taken prisoner while stoutly defending himself in a skirmish, but escaped, and was seven days in Wilson's Raid, south of Petersburg. He was wounded during the war, and was sick when discharged. He m. 4 Apr. 1867, at Troy, N. Y. Mary Thompson German, his cousin, b. 1 Dec. 1839, d. 21 Apr. 1875, at Troy, dau. of James Wheelock and Martha (Stone) Wheeler. She had m. 1 Oct. 1861, Charles R. German, who fell in the battle of the Wilderness. Waldo's children are:—

- i. George Wheeler b. 17 Jan. 1868.
- ii. James Wheelock b. 27 Oct. 1869.

**82** Charles Bartlett<sup>8</sup> (*Josiah Bartlett*<sup>7</sup>) of New Britain, Conn.; a druggist. He was born 18 June, 1859, at Rupert, Vt.

**83** Robert<sup>8</sup> (*Robert*<sup>7</sup>) of Boston; a painter. He was born 23 Jan. 1833, in Boston. He m. 1 Aug. 1857, Adelaide Maria, b. in Boston, 1841, dau. of James W. Gardner, and had, b. in Boston:—

- i. Frederick Gardner b. 20 Sept. 1860.
- ii. Francis Gardner b. 20 June, 1862.
- iii. Jacob Pfaff b. 4 Nov. 1866, and perhaps others.\*

---

\* This list of ch. was obtained from the Boston records, and there may be mistakes as to identity.

**84** Joseph B.<sup>8</sup> (*Robert*<sup>7</sup>) of Cleveland, Ohio. Firm of J. B. Clark & Co. music printers. He was born in Boston, 11 Oct. 1836. Served eighteen months in 10th Iowa Infantry during the civil war, and was honorably discharged: returned to Boston, and in 1867 went to Chicago, and two years later to Cleveland. He m. Apr. 1868, Mrs. Emily Tarr, b. 16 Nov. 1843, in Boston, dau. of John and Sarah (Parker) Pierce, and had:—

- i. Louise Rebecca b. 10 Sept. 1871.

**85** Charles Edward<sup>8</sup> (*Wm. Henry*<sup>7</sup>) of Springfield, Ohio, was born at Exeter, N. H. 12 Nov. 1825. He has been publisher of a paper at Great Falls, N. H. and of the *Quincy Patriot* at Quincy, Mass. Enlisted in the navy in 1861, and served as ensign on the monitor Nahant. He m. 25 Aug. 1849, Arianna S. b. 8 Apr. 1829, d. 1 Nov. 1872, at Chelsea, Mass. dau. of Benjamin P. and Mary (Neal) Batchelder. Stephen Batchelder, the father of Benjamin, was one of the first settlers of Deerfield, N. H. Charles Edward m. 2d, 8 Apr. 1873, Sarah Elizabeth Tufts. He had:—

- 98** i. William Henry b. 22 Mar. 1851, at Exeter, N. H.
- 99** ii. Charles Gilman b. 21 Aug. 1854, at Exeter.
- iii. Mary Jennie b. 1 July, 1856, at Boston.
- iv. Ariana b. 4 Dec. 1858, d. young.
- v. Frank Holden b. 13 Jan. 1868, at Chelsea, Mass.

**86** William Augustus<sup>8</sup> (*Wm. Henry*<sup>7</sup>) of North Weymouth, Mass. b. 30 Sept. 1827. He enlisted 19 Apr. 1861, and was corporal in Co. K, 12th Regt. Mass. Vols., Col. Fletcher Webster, and was taken prisoner at Bull Run, but escaped. He was at South

Mountain, and at Antietam, from which battle the Regiment came out with only thirty-five men: He m. 11 Apr. 1854, Mary Jane, d. 17 June, 1857, dau. of Col. Joseph Calley of Effingham, N. H. He m. 2d, 8 Dec. 1864, at North Weymouth, Eliza Ann, b. 7 Dec. 1843, dau. of John and Anna Bates (Lincoln) Binney. His children were:—

- i. George b. 11 June, 1857, d. 21 Sept. 1857.
- ii. Mary Jane b. 1865, at N. Weymouth.
- iii. Richard Hilton b. 10 May, 1868, at Upton, Mass. d. 12 Dec. 1882.
- iv. Anna Bates b. 16 Sept. 1871, at Upton.

**87** John Moses<sup>8</sup> (*Wm. Henry*<sup>7</sup>) of Exeter, N. H. was b. there 4 Jan. 1830. He is one of the owners of the Exeter machine works. He m. 23 Sept. 1863, Sarah Angelina, b. 16 Apr. 1834, at Southboro, Mass. daughter of Isaac and Mary (Richardson) Smith. He has:—

- i. Fred Leslie b. 20 June, 1866, d. 17 Mar. 1876, at Exeter.
- ii. Walter Smith b. 5 Apr. 1868.
- iii. Mabel Augusta b. 6 July, 1872.

Fred was b. at Southboro, Mass., Walter at Chelsea, Mass. and Mabel at Exeter, N. H.

**88** George Washington<sup>8</sup> (*Wm. Henry*<sup>7</sup>) of Exeter, N. H. was b. there 27 Jan. 1832. He fitted for college at Phillips (Exeter) Academy; was book-keeper for Ralph Smith & Co. of Boston, 1851-53; was then at Memphis, Tenn. 1853-55, and afterwards in business in Boston, 1855-63. He carried a cargo of

goods to Port Royal, S. C. was post trader on Morris Island, and opened the first store in Charleston, S. C. after the war. Mayor 1867 and 1868, and collector of the port four years under Grant. He returned to Exeter in 1878, and was with the Exeter Coal Co. bringing the first sea-going ships up the river to that point that had been there for many years. He m. 17 June, 1863, Sarah Maria, b. 6 Aug. 1844, dau. of Hartford and Sarah (Taft) Stoddard of Upton, Mass. Mr. S. was, for many years before the war, a prominent merchant of Charleston, S. C. Children:—

- i. Ella Maria b. 9 Apr. 1864.
- ii. George William b. 27 Oct. 1866.
- iii. John Hampden b. 23 Oct. 1867.
- iv. Hartford Geddings b. 1 Feb. 1869.
- v. Annie Louise b. 9 Mar. 1877.
- vi. Richard Hilton b. 4 Feb. 1880.

Ella and George were b. at Upton, Mass., Richard at Exeter, N. H. and the others at Charleston, S. C.

**89** Edward Hilton<sup>s</sup> (*Wm. Henry*<sup>7</sup>) of South Newmarket, N. H. b. 31 Mar. 1834. He m. 27 Jan. 1854, in Lawrence, Mass., Harriet Eliza, b. 6 Feb. 1832, at Westmoreland, N. H. dau. of Uzziah and Orpha (Britton) Wyman, and had:—

- i. Susan Bunker b. 17 Dec. 1858.
- ii. Harriet Elizabeth b. 16 Sept. 1860.
- iii. Martha Jane b. 15 Aug. 1863, d. 22 Dec. 1871.

Susan and Harriet were b. at Haverhill, Mass. and Martha at Exeter, N. H.

**90** James Albert<sup>s</sup> (*Wm. Henry*<sup>7</sup>) of Exeter, N. H. was b. 23 May, 1843; book-keeper in Boston 1863–67.



Together with his brother John M. and William Burlingame he organized the Exeter machine works, and was one of the firm from 1867-76, when it was incorporated. They make boilers, engines, blowers, etc. and are widely and favorably known.

**91** Judson G.<sup>8</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>7</sup>) of Springfield, Mass. b. 18 Jan. 1837; manager of the Union Mutual Life Ins. Co. for Western Mass., Rhode Island, and Connecticut. He m. 10 Apr. 1859, Sarah E. b. 1838, d. 1862 at Charlestown, dau. of Benjamin and Mary Coffin of Newburyport. He m. 2d, 4 Sept. 1865, at Bowdoinham, Me. Alice Mary, b. 1843 at Bowdoinham, d. 29 Apr. 1879, at Charlestown, Mass. dau. of Thaddeus and Charlotte McFarland. Children:—

- a* i. Caroline Judson b. 13 Aug. 1860, at Newburyport.
- ii. Howard Irving b. 1866.
- iii. Gertrude A. b. 17 Jan. 1868, d. 5 Sept. 1868.
- iv. Waldo E. b. 28 Sept. 1869.
- v. Gertrude Alice b. 4 Apr. 1871.
- vi. Isabel Noyes b. 18 Jan. 1874.

The younger ch. were b. at Charlestown.

*a* Caroline J. m. 5 Jan. 1881 Geo. R. Armstrong of Springfield, Mass. b. at Fletcher, Vt. and has two children.

**92** Irving<sup>8</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>7</sup>) of Boston, b. 11 Mar. 1841. In the civil war he was a non-commissioned officer of Co. H, 27th Mass. Vols. and while attached to Hickman's Brigade, under Gen. Butler, he was taken prisoner at Drury's Bluff, 16 May, 1864, and removed to Belle Isle, thence to Salisbury, N. C. and from there to Charlotte, S. C. and later to Andersonville, from

which he made his escape after suffering the horrors of that prison for eleven months. At the same battle in which he was taken prisoner, he had a ring shot from his left hand without his receiving injury. Has been m. twice, but has no children. He m. 2d, 10 Feb. 1877, in Boston, Catharine A. b 1846, at St. John, N. B. dau. of Christopher and Sarah Johnson.

**93** Leverett C.<sup>8</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>7</sup>) of Boston, was b. 22 May, 1844. He is with the New York Life Ins. Co. He enlisted Sept. 1862, and was a non-commissioned officer of Co. H, 27th Mass. Vols. and was attached to the 18th Corps of the army of the Potomac. On the first day of the battle of the Wilderness, May, 1864, he was wounded in the right arm, and the bullet has never been removed. Was in the hospitals at David's Island, N. Y., Readville, Mass. and Gallop's Island, Boston Harbor. Rejoined his regiment at Newbern, N. C. and was slightly wounded and taken a prisoner March, 1865, at Southwest Creek, N. C., removed to Goldsboro' by rail, and thence on foot to Richmond, Va. being conducted for one hundred miles on the ties of the Richmond and Danville R.R. under a guard of Georgia militia, and was at Libby prison ten weeks. Once when hard pressed the colors came into his charge, and in order to preserve them from the enemy he buried them in the sand together with the colors of a Connecticut Regiment. This flag is now at the State House. He was in some of the most severe battles of the war. He m. 19 Aug, 1870, Rose G. Seavey of Bangor, Me. His children are:—

- i. Wallace Roland b. 25 Dec. 1871.
- ii. Frank Leverett b. 14 Oct. 1877. Both b. in Charlestown, Mass.

**94** Willis Gaylord<sup>8</sup> (*John Currier*<sup>7</sup>) was born at Detroit, Mich. 28 May, 1856. He graduated at Wesleyan University at Middletown, Conn. in 1877. Soon after entering college he took the first place in his class, and kept it till he graduated, having taken more prizes than any student had ever taken in that college. In 1878 and 1879 he was at the Yale Law School, and in 1881 was admitted to the bar at Detroit, and has since practiced law there.

**95** Daniel Edward Church<sup>8</sup> (*Daniel*<sup>7</sup>) of Farmington, Me. was born 10 Oct. 1844, and is in business with his father. He m. 1 May, 1875, Ella M. b. 7 Aug. 1855, dau. of C. B. and Margaret Harrington of Bath, Me. Mr. H. is a well-known yacht builder. The children are :—

- i. Edward Harrington b. 17 June, 1876.
- ii. Anna Woodman b. 3 May, 1878.
- iii. Charles Francis b. 13 Apr. 1881.

**96** George Kuhn<sup>8</sup> (*Samuel Greeley*<sup>7</sup>) of Needham, Mass. was born in the historic Lee mansion on Brattle St. Cambridge, 7 July, 1858, and was baptized by the Rev. Dr. Bartol of the West Church, Boston. From his seventh to his twelfth year his parents lived in Harvard, a pleasant farming town in Worcester County, and in April, 1870, removed to Needham, and occupied the ancient parsonage house built for the first minister of the town in 1720, and here the family have since resided. The subject of this sketch was educated in the public schools of Harvard, and at Chauncy Hall School, Boston, in which latter he was a pupil for five

years, and after graduation studied the classics with a tutor. In 1878 and 1879 he travelled in Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, and Georgia, visiting the principal cities and historic places, and gaining a valuable acquaintance. He began the study of law in 1880, and in October, 1881, entered the middle class of the Boston University School of Law, where he took the degree of LL.B. in June, 1883, and a few months later was admitted to the bar of Norfolk County.

During the winter of 1883-84, he attended lectures at the law school as a resident graduate, and in May, 1884, began to practice. While at the law school he took no active part in politics, although much interested in public affairs, but previously had served as a member of the democratic county and senatorial committee, chairman of the town committee, delegate to the State convention, etc. In 1883 he was moderator, and in 1884 and again in 1885\* was elected assessor without opposition, and is said to have been the youngest officer the town ever had. He is much interested in historical matters, and is the compiler of this genealogy. He m. 16 Mar. 1881, Ellen M. Dudley, b. at Richmond, Me. dau. of Harrison and Elizabeth (Prentiss) Dudley of Cambridge. Harrison was fourth in descent from James Dudley, an officer in the French war, and Mercy Folsom, dau. of Deacon John Folsom of Exeter, N. H. The parents of James were Stephen and Sarah (Gilman) Dudley, dau. of Hon. John Gilman. Stephen was son of the Rev. Samuel of Exeter, and nephew of Joseph Dudley, who was governor of Massa-

---

\* Resigned soon after election.



chusetts from 1702 to 1715, under the Second Charter, and father of Chief Justice Paul Dudley. Rev. Samuel, of Exeter, was the eldest son of Thomas, second governor of Massachusetts, who was b. in England in 1576, d. at Roxbury, 1653, and was governor of Massachusetts five years, and deputy governor thirteen. Among the descendants of Governor Thomas Dudley have been men noted for their ability, and the family is connected by marriage with many of the most illustrious in New England, including Winthrop, Tyng, Woodbridge, Dummer, Dennison, Bradstreet, Leverett, and Gilman. Mrs. Clarke's mother is descended from Valentine Prentiss, who came to America in 1633.

## NINTH GENERATION.

**97** Frank M.<sup>9</sup> (*Henry D.*<sup>8</sup>) of Somerville, Me. ? b. 6 Jan. 1860. He m. 12 Feb. 1883, Annie H. b. 1 Jan. 1862, dau. of Alvin and Arethusa Howard of West Camden, Me.

**98** William Henry<sup>9</sup> (*Charles Edward*<sup>8</sup>) of Boston, was b. at Exeter, N. H. 22 Mar. 1851. He is assistant superintendent of the Highland Street Railway. He m. 21 Apr. 1875, Mary Ella b. 6 June, 1851, dau. of Geo. W. and Susan Whitmore (Stinson) Ham of Pittsfield, Me. He has :—

i. Joseph Henry b. 21 Nov. 1877, in Boston.

**99** Charles Gilman<sup>9</sup> (*Charles Edward*<sup>8</sup>) of Boston, was b. at Exeter, N. H. 21 Aug. 1854. He m. 1875,

Lucy Caroline, b. 14 Apr. 1856, dau. of Nicholas H. and Lucy (Sawyer) Habig of Boothbay, Me. His children are:—

- i. Joseph T. b. 15 Dec. 1875, at Chelsea.
- ii. Ariana Batchelder b. 20 Oct. 1877, at Boston.
- iii. Ethel May b. 16 Nov. 1879.





# THOMAS CLARKE

AND

HIS DESCENDANTS.

---

## PART II.



THOMAS CLARKE, third son of Nathaniel, was born at Newbury, 9 Feb. 1667-8, and d. there 25 Apr. 1722.\* There are a number of deeds on record at Salem, in which Thomas of Newbury, who is called Sergeant in the records, appears as grantor or grantee, and the following is a brief outline of a few:—

8 Apr. 1691, Capt. Thomas Noyes, "gentleman," conveyed to Thomas Clarke, "who hath married with my daughter," six acres of salt marsh near Great Pine Island, as part of the marriage portion.

23 July, 1709, he bought of Rob't Hale and wife of Beverley, for £70, all rights in the real estate of her father, Nathaniel Clark, and also "y<sup>e</sup> lands meadows which oure brother Daniel Clark at y<sup>e</sup> time of his deceiss had."

---

\* See page 21.

3 Aug. 1709, Thomas, Henry and Judith Clarke, Elizabeth Hale, and Nicholas Gilman conveyed to Josiah Clarke of Boston three acres of marsh on Pine Island. Sarah, wife of Gilman, released dower. The same day Judith sold Thomas for £7 15s. all her interest "in any of y<sup>e</sup> land, meadows, or meadow ground, or freehold" which came to her from her father, reserving her right in the warehouse and land adjoining.

Another deed was recorded 4 Oct. 1710, in which Thomas, Henry, and Judith Clarke sell for £9 the marsh in Salisbury, which their father Nathaniel bought of Henry Sewall, to Nicholas Gilman of Exeter. Lydia, wife of Thomas, releases dower, and his mother, Elizabeth Hale, is a witness.

Josiah and Sarah Clarke of Boston executed a deed 17 Sept. 1712, conveying to Thomas for £18, marsh on Little Pine Island.

7 Apr. 1713; he exchanged with Samuel Morse 28 acres in the "Rate Lott," which were laid out to his father, for 9 acres of upland, 5 of pasture and £60 in money.

In a deed put on record 29 July, 1715, Thomas and Henry Clarke sold to "Jeames" Smith for £16 the woodlot No. 72, three rods, eight feet in width by two and one half miles long, which they inherited from their father.

27 Apr. 1721, Matthew Pettingell sold him a "Tenement House" in Newbury for £100. He is called a "cordwainer" in these deeds.

In 1721, Thomas Clarke was a proprietor of Nottingham. He mentions in his will wife Lydia, sons Thomas and Daniel, daughters Sarah Noyes, Martha Noyes, and Anne, aged fourteen, who chose Samuel Moody for her guardian. The inventory was taken 29 May, 1722, and the total was £670. He m. Sarah Noyes, b. 14 Sept. 1670, d. Feb. 1703, dau. of Col. Thomas and Martha (Pierce) Noyes, and granddau. of the Rev.



James, b. in Choulderton, Wiltshire, in 1608, and Sarah Noyes. He m. 2d, 17 Oct. 1705, Lydia Moody, b. 5 Aug. 1667, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Cutting) Moody, and granddau. of William Moody, who was from Wales, and one of the first settlers of Newbury. All his children were b. in Newbury. They were:—

- a* i. Sarah b. 25 Dec. 1690, d. 30 May, 1725.
- 2** ii. Thomas b. 2 Sept. 1692, d. 11 Aug. 1729.
- iii. Nathaniel b. 23 Oct. 1694, d. young.
- b* iv. Martha b. 12 Apr. 1696.
- v. Mary b. 16 Aug. 1698, d. 8 July, 1707.
- 3** vi. Daniel b. 21 Jan. 1700—1, d. 13 Apr. 1723. *S. P.*
- vii. Lydia b. 27 Oct. 1706, d. 8 Nov. 1706.
- c* viii. Anne b. 30 May, 1709.

*a* Sarah m. 3 June, 1714, Nathan Noyes of Newbury, b. 5 Feb. 1691—2, grandson of Nicholas Noyes, and had 1 *Daniel* b. 3 Mar. 1718.

*b* Martha m. 10 Nov. 1715, Joseph Noyes of Newbury, b. 1686, d. 1770?, brother of Nathan. About 1740 he moved to Newbury (Brag) Hill in Atkinson, N. H. They had seven ch. (See Poore's Researches of Merrimac Valley, p. 168.)

*c* Anne m. 10 Nov. 1726, Edmund Cottle of Newbury b. 15 Feb. 1699—1700, son of Ezra and Mary (Woodbridge) Cottle, and had 1 *Hannah* b. 16 Aug. 1729. II *Katharine* b. 2 Mar. 1743. III *Clark* b. 30 Oct. 1748, and probably others.

### THIRD GENERATION.

**2** Thomas<sup>3</sup> (*Thomas*<sup>2</sup>) of Newbury, was born there 2 Sept. 1692, and d. 11 Aug. 1729. He was a cordwainer, and sold, 27 Aug. 1723, land near "Merrimack river," with dwelling house thereon, to Benjamin Lunt for £80; 1 June, 1724, he sold Thomas Williams 5½ acres on "Artechoak river" for £54.

In his will, dated 6 Aug. 1729, he gave his son Parker his dwelling house, barn, and about six acres of land. To son Oliver six or seven acres near the home-stand. To son Thomas one half the salt marsh near "Plumb Bushes," and to son Daniel the other half. To his dau. Sarah £30 to be paid her by Parker when she came of age, and to dau. Elizabeth a like sum to be paid her when she came of age by Oliver, who was also to pay Thomas and Daniel £10 each when they came of age. To his wife Elizabeth all his personal property, his pasture near "Anvil Rock" in fee simple, and the use of all the real estate till the eldest son was of age. The value of real and personal estate was £636 9s. His wife Elizabeth was executrix. He m. 1715, Elizabeth Perkins of the Isle of Shoals. The intention was published 12 July, 1715. She m. 2d 30 Dec. 1731, Edward Richardson of Newbury. The children, all b. in Newbury, were:—

- 4 i. Parker b. 22 July, 1718, d. 19 Sept. 1798.
- 5 ii. Oliver b. 6 Mar. 1720, d. 27 May, 1765.
- iii. Thomas b. 17 Nov. 1721, d. 25 Mar. 1738.
- a iv. Sarah b. 30 Nov. 1723.
- b v. Elizabeth b. 22 June, 1725.
- 6 vi. Daniel b. 24 Mar. 1727.

a Sarah m. 29 Dec. 1747, William Lunt of Newbury, and had 1 *Thomas* b. 8 Dec. 1748. II *Timothy* b. 21 Oct. 1750. III *Stephen* b. 29 Nov. 1754. IV *Sarah* b. 9 Oct. 1757. V *Oliver Clark* b. 17 Apr. 1760.

b Elizabeth m. 1 Nov. 1743, Timothy Worcester of Newbury.

3 Daniel<sup>3</sup> (*Thomas*<sup>2</sup>) of Newbury d. intestate aged 22. Brother Thomas, Nathan Noyes and wife, Joseph Noyes and wife, heirs.

Inventory taken to 10 Jan. 1723-4. Total £425 16s.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

4 Parker<sup>4</sup> (*Thomas*<sup>3</sup>) of Newbury, Andover, and Ipswich, Mass. was b. at Newbury 22 July 1718. He was a physician at Andover, Mass., from 1741-1750, when he returned to Newbury. He sold land 24 Aug. 1739, for £150, to "My Hon<sup>d</sup> Father in Law Mr. Edward Richardson of Newbury afsd, weaver." 19 Jan. 1775, he sold land to John Hall, and no wife released dower. 12 Aug. 1790, Dr. Parker Clarke and wife Elizabeth sold part of the estate formerly belonging to Samuel Wainwright to Grover Dodge of Ipswich for £14.

He m. first, 18 May, 1742, Lydia b. 21 June, 1717, d. 15 Nov. 1749, dau. of Rev. Samuel and Hannah Phillips of Andover, Mass. The Rev. Samuel was fifth in descent from Christopher Phillips of Rainham Saint Martin, Norfolk, England, and his eldest son, the Hon. Samuel, who graduated at Harvard College in 1734, was the founder of Phillips Andover Academy, and the father of Lieutenant Governor Samuel Phillips. The second son of Rev. Samuel was the Hon. John, who graduated from Harvard College in 1735, and founded Phillips Exeter Academy. The third son of Rev. Samuel was the Hon. William, who was a member of the National Constitutional Convention, a member of both branches of the legislature, and father of Lieutenant Governor William Phillips. Of this family also was the Hon. John Phillips, who graduated from Harvard College in 1788, and was president of the Massachusetts senate, and first mayor of Boston, and father of the well-known orator Wendell Phillips. (See Bond's History of Watertown.)

Dr. Clark m. second, 12 Apr. 1789, Elizabeth Wainwright of Ipswich, b. 1725, d. 1 Mar. 1798. Edward Richardson, step-father of Dr. Clark, mentioned him and his brothers and sisters in his will. The Doctor d. 19 Sept. 1798, in Ipswich, Mass. His children were:—

- |          |      |  |                    |
|----------|------|--|--------------------|
| <i>a</i> | i.   | Hannah b. 2 Apr. 1743, d. 28 Sept. 1832. |                    |
| <i>b</i> | ii.  | Lydia b. 16 Aug. 1744, d.                | 1814. <i>S. P.</i> |
|          | iii. | Elizabeth b. 11 Aug. 1746, d.            | <i>S. P.</i>       |
| 7        | iv.  | Parker b. 3 Apr. 1748, d. 25 Mar. 1823.  |                    |

All by his first wife.

*a* Hannah m. 23 July, 1767, at Andover, Mass. Dr. Edward Russell of North Yarmouth, Me. (Harv. Coll. 1759). Dr. R. was justice of the peace and quorum, colonel of militia, and led an active and useful life. He d. 19 Apr. 1785. They had four sons and two daus. The sons were educated at Harv. Coll. and of them *Col. Samuel Phillips*, and *Gen. Edward*, secretary of state (Me.) 1830–1, were prominent men. (See Apr. No., 1879, "Old Times in N. Yarmouth, Me.")

*b* Lydia m. Nehemiah Abbott of Andover, Mass., b. 4 Sept. 1731, d. 13 Oct. 1808, a trustee of Phillips Academy, but had no ch.

5 Oliver<sup>4</sup> (*Thomas*<sup>3</sup>) an innholder in Newburyport, was born in Newbury, 6 Mar. 1720, d. there 27 May 1765, m. 12 Jan. 1743, Lydia Knight. 26 May, 1783, John and Lydia Morse acknowledged receipt of £3 from Mrs. Elizabeth Smith, adm. of estate of "our parents," Oliver and Lydia Clark. The total value of the estate was £995 18½s. 13 Feb. 1771, Mrs. Clark sold land to William Davenport for £38, Parker Clark being a witness. Oliver's children, all born in Newbury, were:—



- a* i. Elizabeth b. 5 Nov. 1743, d.  
 ii. Sarah b. 5 Nov. 1745, d. *S. P.*  
*b* iii. Lydia b. 3 Nov. 1754.

*a* Elizabeth m. Stephen Pettingell, Jr. of Newbury (intention 29 June, 1765). She m. 2d (int. 8 Apr. 1772), Michael Smith.

*b* Lydia m. 4 Dec. 1780, John Morse, Jr. of Newbury, b. 3 June, 1751, d. 2 Dec. 1815. ? He was descended from Anthony Morse, who settled in Newbury in 1635. They had i *Paul* b. 16 Sept. 1781. ii *Clark* b. 24 Feb. 1784, m. Susanna Brown. iii *Paul* b. 15 Sept. 1785, of Alexander, Me. iv *John Oliver* b. 1 Aug. 1797, d. 1818. *S. P.* v *Lydia* b. 26 Sept. 1799.

**6** Daniel<sup>4</sup> (*Thomas*<sup>3</sup>) of Newbury, was born there 24 Mar. 1727. He m. 28 Jan. 1752, Mehitable Hale. Inherited six acres of land, called Brown's Garden, of Edward Richardson of Newbury, 1753, which land the latter had bought of one Greenleaf. His children, all b. in Newbury, were :—

- i. Susannah b. 1752, d. 3 Oct. 1753.
- ii. Anne b. 3 Feb. 1755.
- iii. Phebe b. 23 July, 1757.
- iv. Thomas b. 4 Mar. 1759.
- v. Paul b. 23 May, 1762.
- vi. Elizabeth b. 9 Aug. 1765, d. 29 May, 1837 ?

Nothing further is known of this family.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

**7** Parker<sup>5</sup> (*Parker*<sup>4</sup>) was born at Ipswich, Mass. 3 Apr. 1748, and died at Machias, Me. 25 Mar. 1823. Graduated at Byfield academy and studied medicine at Harvard University. He was appointed surgeon at

Fort Cumberland, Nova Scotia, and was practicing there when the Revolutionary war began. He took arms on the side of the colonies, his property was confiscated, and he became a refugee. Entering the American army as surgeon he served until the close of the war. There is a tradition that he was actually imprisoned at Halifax, but made his escape. After the war he resided at Machias, Me., and for many years was the only physician there, and very successful.

The following is from the Memoir of Jonathan Eddy of Eddington, Me., by J. W. Porter : —

Resolve 29 June, 1775. Land granted to "Parker Clarke, 500 Acres." "A return of the Refugees of Nova Scotia who left that Province in the year 1776, with their former places of residence in the United States or elsewhere, June, 1785." No. 20. Dr. Parker Clarke former and present residence, Mass. "A Rate Bill for the Plantation called Eddinton on Penobscot river for the year 1791." Parker Clarke, a non resident, tax 3*s.* 7*d.*

He m. 1769, Judith Lunt of Newbury, Mass. Children : —

- 8 i. Phillips b. 1 Dec. 1769, d. 22 Mar. 1835.
- 9 ii. John Phillips b. 20 Jan. 1772, d. 14 Mar. 1837.
- 10 iii. Samuel Phillips b. 30 June, 1773, d. 15 Feb. 1853.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

8 Phillips<sup>6</sup> (*Parker*<sup>5</sup>) was born in Newbury, Mass. 1 Dec. 1769, and d. 22 Mar. 1835.

He resided at Machias, Me., and m. 1798, Sophia b. 26 Sept. 1781 in Boston, d. 14 Mar. 1868, dau. of Capt. Gustavus Fellowes of Boston. Capt. F. was noted for

his hospitality and benevolence. The children of Phillips were : —

- 11 i. William Frederic b. 10 May, 1801, d. Jan. 1874.
- 12 ii. George Albert b. 20 Sept. 1803, d.
- a iii. Sophia Fellowes b. 4 June, 1806.
- b iv. Harriet Davis b. 10 (or 5) May, 1809, d. 23 Dec. 1873.
- 13 v. John Davis b. 24 Sept. 1812, d. 10 July, 1882. S. P.

William was b. at Jonesboro, Me., George, Harriet and John at Machias, Me., and Sophia at Boston.

a Sophia F. m. David Needham of Lynn, Mass. who d. 25 Mar. 1827, and had *Caroline Augusta*, b. 14 Dec. 1827, m. 25 June, 1863, Jerome W. Tyler of Boston. Mrs. N. m. 2d, Jan. 1831, Thomas Flint, who was b. in South Danvers, Mass. 11 Oct. 1802, and was a hardware importer and dealer in Boston. Their children were i *Charlotte Maria* b. 31 Dec. 1832, d. 2 June, 1851. ii *Pierpont Putnam* b. in Lowell, Mass. 30 July, 1834, m. 23 Jan. 1862, Martha Elizabeth, dau. of William R. Carnes of Roxbury, and has three children. He is a merchant in Boston. iii *Sophia Emily* b. 10 Sept. 1836, d. 27 Oct. 1837. iv *George Albert* b. 25 Jan. 1839, m. 29 May, 1861, Annie Winslow March, of Roxbury. v *Edward Thomas* b. 20 June, 1841. vi *Horace Phillips* b. 12 July, 1844, m. Anna Frances Carnes, a sister of his brother's wife, and has two sons.

b Harriet D. m. Dec. 1829, Joseph Hart of Lynnfield, Mass. b. there 3 Dec. 1798, d. 20 Feb. 1882, and had i *Frederick* b. 14 Oct. 1831, d. 23 Oct. 1844. ii *Henry Jackson* b. 13 Oct. 1833, m. 13 Oct. 1858, Lois Augusta Shute of Lynnfield, and has three children. iii *Charles Nelson* b. 10 Aug. 1835, m. 14 Nov. 1859, Sara K. Estes, b. in Ipswich, Mass. and has one son. iv *Harriet Ann* b. 15 Oct. 1837, d. 4 Nov. 1844. v *Emeline Augusta* b. 11 July, 1840. vi *George Albert* b. 10 Oct. 1843, d. 3 Dec. 1864. vii and viii

(twins) *Frederic* and *Franklin* b. 8 Aug. 1847; *Franklin* m. 28 Nov. 1876, *Julia Adelaide Cowdrey*, b. in Wakefield, Mass. They were all b. in Lynnfield, unless *Charles* and *Harriet* were b. at Danvers.

**9** *John Phillips*<sup>6</sup> (*Parker*<sup>5</sup>) of Newburyport was born in East Machias, Me., 20 Jan. 1772, and d. 14 Mar. 1837. He was a sea captain. He m. 1795, *Lydia* b. 5 Apr. 1776, d. May, 1835, dau. of *James* and *Elizabeth* (Noyes) *Clarkson* of Newburyport, Mass. *James Clarkson* was b. 27 Aug. 1754, d. 26 Mar. 1807, and his wife was b. 27 Mar. 1755, d. 10 Jan. 1844. They were m. 6 July, 1775, and had eight ch. The children of *John Phillips* were : —

- 14** i. *Phillips* b. 5 Mar. 1796, d. 1837. *S. P.*
- ii. *Greenleaf* b. 21 May, 1797, d. 1816? in St. Domingo. *S. P.*
- iii. *John James* b. d. 19 Sept. 1805.
- a* iv. *Lydia Phillips* b. 21 Aug. 1809.
- 15** v. *John Phillips* b. 17 Jan. 1817.

*Greenleaf* was b. in Machias, Me. and the others at Newburyport, Mass.

*a* *Lydia Phillips* m. May, 1837, *Joshua Lane* of Hampton, N. H. who d. 27 July, 1860, aged 50. Ch. : *Albert G.* b. 21 Aug. 1839, d. Jan. 1870, m. 8 Oct. 1860, *Ellen L. Rice* of Winchester, Mass. and had four ch.

**10** *Samuel Phillips*<sup>6</sup> (*Parker*<sup>5</sup>) of Machias, Me., was born 30 June, 1773, d. in Machias, 15 Feb. 1853. He m. 8 Apr. 1800, *Lydia* b. 18 Jan. 1777, d. 12 Feb. 1839, dau. of Capt. *Stephen* and *Deborah Smith*. His children, all of whom were b. in Machias, were : —



- i. Parker b. 5 Mar. 1803, d. 10 Feb. 1856. *S. P.*
- a* ii. Judith Lunt b. 13 Aug. 1805, d. 7 Apr. 1882.
- b* iii. Deborah Smith b. 7 Dec. 1807.
- iv. Hannah Russell b. 5 Sept. 1810, d. 22 Feb. 1850. *S. P.*
- v. Sarah Farnsworth b. 5 Apr. 1813, d. 4 Jan. 1829.
- 16** vi. Nelson b. 6 Mar. 1816.
- vii. Harrison Stillman, b. 22 June, 1820, d. 5 Jan. 1821.
- c* viii. Lydia Jane b. 2 July, 1822, d. 6 Sept. 1881.

*a* Judith L. m. 19 Oct. 1828, Harrison Thatcher Smith of Machias, b. 20 Oct. 1804, d. 25 May, 1881, and had i *Sarah Farnsworth* b. 26 Apr. 1830, d. 5 Apr. 1833. ii *Horatio Nelson* b. 5 Mar. 1832, d. 15 Mar. 1852. iii *Henry Clay*, b. 13 Mar. 1834, d. 19 Mar. 1834. iv *William Henry* b. 13 June, 1835, d. 13 June, 1842. v *Miranda Lowell* b. 14 Feb. 1837, d. 29 May, 1842. vi *Lydia Clark* b. 11 Feb. 1839. vii *Sarah Helen* b. 11 Mar. 1841, d. 2 June, 1842. viii *Edward Mellus* b. 1 July, 1843, m. 16 June, 1870, Ida P. Smith, b. 10 July, 1844, and has five ch. ix *Caroline Maria* b. 7 July, 1845, d. 3 Jan. 1852. x *Henry Lyon* b. 22 Mar. 1848, d. 24 Mar. 1849. xi *Henry Hale* b. 4 Mar. 1850, d. 3 Oct. 1851.

*b* Deborah S. m. 31 Aug. 1834, Wm. Frederic Smith of Machias, b. 21 Jan. 1808, d. 24 Apr. 1870, and had i *Wm. Ellis* b. 12 Nov. 1836, d. 19 Mar. 1837. ii *Wm. Ellis* b. 26 Dec. 1837, d. 31 Oct. 1838. iii *Franklin Ellis* b. 22 Sept. 1839, d. 17 July, 1842. iv *Helen Jane* b. 4 Aug. 1841, d. 14 July, 1842. v *Hattie Helen* b. 4 Sept. 1843, d. 1 Feb. 1864. vi *Franklin Ellis* b. 24 Mar. 1845. vii *Ernestine Stevens* b. 1 Jan. 1850.

*c* Lydia J. m. Enoch H. Dorman of Whitneyville, Me. who removed to California, where he died, and had i *Henrietta Malvina* b. Dec. 1844. ii *Samuel Phillips* d. ——. iii *Maria Louisa*. She m. 2d, Capt. Stephen Longfellow of Machias, and had *Stephen Edgar* b. 24 Aug. 1862, d. 8 Feb. 1870.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

**11** William Frederick<sup>7</sup> (*Phillips*<sup>6</sup>) of Boston, was born in Jonesboro, Me. 10 May, 1801, and d. Jan. 1874, in Boston. He was a sea captain for many years. He m. Hannah C. Nowell (Newell?) of Newburyport. The intention was recorded in Boston, 4 Sept. 1823. Children:—

- i. Charles William b. d. young.
- ii. William Frederick b. d. 19 Oct. 1864. *S. P.*  
He was a young man of much promise, and was major of the 30th Regt. Mass. Vols., and fell at the battle of Cedar Creek. He was commissioned second lieutenant 20 Feb. 1862, first lieutenant 19 Oct. 1862, and major 27 May, 1864. His remains were interred in the family lot at Mount Auburn.
- iii. Ann Matilda b. d. 5 Nov. 1883.

**12** George Albert<sup>7</sup> (*Phillips*<sup>6</sup>) was born in Machias, Me., 20 Sept. 1803. He went when a young man to the British Provinces and married, but nothing has been heard from him for many years.

**13** John Davis<sup>7</sup> (*Phillips*<sup>6</sup>) was born 24 Sept. 1812, in Machias, Me., and d. in Boston, 10 July, 1882. He was a physician.

**14** Phillips<sup>7</sup> (*John Phillips*<sup>6</sup>) of Newburyport, was born there 5 Mar. 1796, and d. 1837? He was a mariner, and was lost at sea. He m. 21 Jan. 1821, Elizabeth Brown of Newbury, but had no ch.

**15** John Phillips<sup>7</sup> (*John Phillips*<sup>6</sup>) of Woburn, Mass. was born 17 Jan. 1817, in Newburyport, Mass. He m. 24 Apr. 1842, Catharine S. b. 6 Oct. 1818, at Middleboro, Mass. dau. of Cassander D. H. and Mary Keith of Stoughton, Mass. Children : —

- a* i. Lucretia Keith b. 8 Apr. 1844, in Boston.
- } ii. Florence b. 7 Jan. 1848, d. 29 Aug. 1848.
- } iii. Agnes b. 7 Jan. 1848, d. 30 Aug. 1848.
- 17** iv. Francis Henry b. 16, June, 1852.

Florence and Agnes were b. in Brooklyn, N. Y. and Francis H. in Winchester, Mass.

*a* Lucretia K. m. 17 Dec. 1871, Samuel H. Tidd of North Woburn, Mass., who d. 27 Aug. 1873. He was son of Jonathan and Harriet Tidd. Ch. *Arthur Warren* b. 9 Dec. 1872, in Woburn.

**16** Nelson<sup>7</sup> (*Samuel Phillips*<sup>6</sup>) of Machias, Me., was b. there 6 Mar. 1816. He m. 24 Nov. 1840, Nancy Wait, b. 31 Aug. 1821, dau. of Capt. Louis J. and Lucy L. Wallace. His children were all b. in Machias. They were : —

- 18** i. John Albert b. 1 Apr. 1842.
- ii. Lydia Jane b. 23 Mar. 1844, d. 2 May, 1862.
- iii. Lucy Maria b. 1 Apr. 1846, d. 18 June, 1853.
- iv. Lewis Havier b. 20 Dec. 1849.
- 19** v. Samuel Phillips b. 27 Dec. 1852.
- a* vi. Annah Maria b. 7 June, 1856.
- vii. George Washington b. 26 Jan. 1860, d. 2 Mar. 1878.
- viii. Addie Longfellow b. 10 Feb. 1863, d. 10 Mar. 1864.

*a* Annah M. m. Oct. 1876, Forester L. Fenderson, and has *Ever* (*Eva* ?) *Jane* b. 12 Aug. 1879.

## EIGHTH GENERATION.

**17** Francis Henry<sup>8</sup> (*John Phillips*<sup>7</sup>) was b. in Winchester, Mass. 16 June, 1852, and is a bank clerk. He m. 11 May, 1876, Delia A. dau. of Horatio H. and Betsey Ann Stearns of Acton, Mass. and had :—

- i. Lawrence Fletcher b. 26 Nov. 1877, in Winchester, Mass. d. 8 May, 1879.

**18** John Albert<sup>8</sup> (*Nelson*<sup>7</sup>) of Machias, Me., was born at Machias, 1 Apr. 1842. He m. 7 Nov. 1867, Susan Augusta, b. 16 June, 1845, dau. of Geo. R. and Martha P. Davis. The ch. are :—

- i. Arthur Franklin b. 8 Mar. 1869.
- ii. Frederic Ainsley b. 4 Sept. 1871.
- iii. George Nelson b. 2 Sept. 1873, d. 16 July, 1875.
- iv. Lydia Jane b. 5 Dec. 1875.
- { v. Martha P. b. 12 Oct. 1878.
- { vi. Annah Maria b. 12 Oct. 1878.

**19** Samuel Phillips<sup>8</sup> (*Nelson*<sup>7</sup>) of Machias, Me. was b. at Machias, Me. 27 Dec. 1852. He m. 9<sup>th</sup> May, 1874, Almira Amanda, b. 21 Jan. 1854, dau. of Daniel and Almira Amanda Grant. They had :—

- i. Harrison Thacher b. 5 Jan. 1875.
- ii. Daniel Seldon b. 15 Dec. 1876, d. 24 Aug. 1879.
- iii. Malcolm Wallace b. 2 Feb. 1880.
- iv. Lucy Bernice b. 15 Mar. 1882.





# REV. JOHN CLARKE

AND

HIS DESCENDANTS.

---

## PART III.



REV. JOHN CLARKE, of Exeter, N. H. was the fourth son of Nathaniel,\* and was born at Newbury, 24 Jan. 1670, died at Exeter, 25 July, 1705. He graduated at Harvard College in 1690, among his classmates being Paul Dudley, afterwards Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the Province, Peter Burr, a Justice of the Supreme Court of the Connecticut Colony, Benjamin Wadsworth, President of Harvard College, and the Rev. Samuel Mather. The following is from the Newbury Records :—

12 May, 1693. "Towne voted that Mr. John Clark be called to assist Mr. Richardson in the work of the ministry at the West end of the towne to preach to

---

\* See p. 21.

them one year in order to farther settlement and also to keep a grammar school."

5 July, 1693. "The towne in theyr votes for the choyce of a minister for the West end of the towne in order to a full settlement in the work of the ministry and Mr. John Clarke was the chosen and not one vote against him."

16 Oct. 1693, Capt. John Gilman, Capt. Peter Coffin, and Capt. Robert Wadleigh were empowered to agree with Mr. Clarke to come to Exeter, and to fix his salary for the first half year.

In Feb. 1694, Mr. Clark received a call at Newbury, which he declined. A salary of "twenty pounds in money and fifty pounds in graine was voted to y<sup>e</sup> reverend Mr. John Clark so long as he carry on the work of the ministry."

In January, 1695, the people of Exeter voted to build a new meeting house.

In the Hampton Church Records is the following entry:—

"1698 Sept. 11, Dismissed, in order to their being incorporated into a church state, in Exter. Mr Moses Leavitt, Mr Henry Wadley, Jno Scribner, Mrs Elizabeth Clark, Mrs Elizabeth Gilman, wife of Cap. Gilman, Mrs Tipping, Mrs Deborah Coffin, Goodwife Bean, Mrs Mary Gilman, Mrs Elizabeth Wadley, Mrs Sarah Dudley, Sarah Sewal, Deborah Sinclar. And Mr Wear and Cap Dow were chosen, messengers of the church, to assist in the ordination of Mr. Jno. Clark, at Exeter."

Most of the above lived in Exeter, and constituted nearly half of those who entered into a "Church state" at that place.

The most ancient volume extant of the records of the present "First Church of Christ in Exeter" commences thus: "The order of proceeding in gathering a particular church in Exeter. After conferring together, and being mutually satisfied in each other, we drew up a confession of faith, and the terms of the covenant, which we all signed, the Sabbath before ordination. And having sent for the Rev. Mr. J. Hale, (who preached the ordination sermon), Mr. Woodbridge, Mr. Pike, Mr. Rolfe, Mr. Cotton and Mr. Toppan, who accordingly came; and on the twenty-first of September, 1698, Mr. Hale, Woodbridge, Pike and Cotton, laid on hands, Mr. Pike praying before the imposition of hands; Mr. Woodbridge gave the charge; Mr. Cotton gave the right hand of fellowship; and we were, by the elders, and messengers of the several churches, owned as a church of Christ, and John Clark declared to be a minister of Christ Jesus." Mr. Clarke was to have £60 the first half year with use of the parsonage lot, and a certain meadow; £10 was afterwards added for firewood and for fencing the land.

The people also agreed to furnish a parsonage, which Mr. Clarke released them from for £100.

He was a man of high character and ability, and although he died at the early age of thirty-five was prominent among the preachers of New England. Pike's Journal, noticing his death, speaks of him as a "good man, much wanted and much lamented."

The town voted to pay his widow the full amount of his salary, and to erect a tomb, which twenty years later they repaired.

The following lines are on his tombstone at Exeter:

“A Prophet lies under this stone,  
His words shall live though he be gone,  
When Preachers die what rules the Pulpit gave  
Of Living are still preached from the grave,  
The Faith and life which your dead Pastor taught,  
Now in one grave with him Sirs bury not.”

The Rev. Richard Brown, who was b. at Newbury in 1675, referring in his diary to those who fitted him for college, says: “Then came Mr John Clark of Exeter, a worthy man under w<sup>m</sup> I studied one year.” The author of the *History of New Hampshire Churches*, speaking of him, says: “His family connections were highly respectable.” “He died in the strength of manhood.” His name appears in connection with the ordination of the Rev. John Emerson at Newcastle, N. H. in 1704. He owned land at Charlestown, Mass. and had other property. Judge Sewell knew him well, and several times referred to him in his famous diary.

Mr. Clarke m. 19 June, 1694, Elizabeth Woodbridge, b. at Windsor, Conn., 30 Apr. 1673, dau. of Rev. Benjamin and Mary. Her father was the son of Rev. John of Newbury, and Mercy, dau. of Gov. Thomas Dudley. Her mother was dau. of Rev. John Ward of Haverhill, whose wife was Alice, dau. of Nicholas Edmunds of Alkham, Kent, and whose father was the Rev. Nathaniel Ward, b. at Haverhill, Eng. 1570; came to N. England from Standon in 1634, and was first minister at Ipswich; in 1645 he returned to England and was settled at Shenfield, where he d. 1653. He was the author of the “Simple Cobbler of Agawam,” and other works, and drew up the “Body of Liberties”



adopted by the colony in 1641, and which is the basis of the State Constitution. His father was another Rev. John Ward. Mrs. Clarke's great uncle, Rev. Benjamin Woodbridge, was an eminent and learned man, who was A.M. in 1648, and S.T.D. later, at Oxford, England, and his name heads the first class (1642) of Harvard College in New England, which fact would show the prominence of his father's family at that time. The Rev. John and Rev. Benjamin were sons of Rev. John Woodbridge, rector of Stanton, Wiltshire, England, an eminent divine, and Sarah, his wife, dau. of Rev. Robert Parker, a learned minister. (See Woodbridge Record.)

The sermon preached at Rev. John Clarke's marriage was in the possession of the late Joshua Green, M. D. Its title is "A Meet Help, or a wedding sermon, preached at New Castle, in New England, June 19, 1694, At the Marriage of Mr. John Clark and Mrs. Elizabeth Woodbridge. By Mr. John Cotton, Pastor of the church at Hampton." Text, Heb. 13: 4. The children were b. at Exeter. They were:—

- 2 i. Benjamin b. June, 1695, d. before 1729.
- ii. Nathaniel b. 10 Dec. 1697, d. before 1737. *S. P.*
- a* iii. Deborah b. 3 Nov. 1699, d.
- 3 iv. Rev. Ward b. 12 Dec. 1703, d. 6 May, 1737. *S. P.*

*a* Deborah m. 2 Oct. 1718, Dr. Thomas Deane, b. in Boston 28 Nov. 1694, d. 1768, and had eleven ch. (see Deane Gen. by John Ward Dean). 4 Mar. 1729–30, the Rev. John Odlin deeded 2-14 of all his right in lands in Haverhill to Ward Clark and "Dr. Thomas Deane of Exeter, Practitioner in Physick, and Deborah, his wife, formerly Deborah Clark," for "Love, Good Will and Affection."

Mrs. Clarke m. 2d, 21 Oct. 1709, Rev. John Odlin of Exeter, and had four sons. Mr. Odlin was the successor of Rev. John Clarke in the ministry at Exeter.

"Mrs. Elizabeth Odlin, y<sup>e</sup> Pious consort of y<sup>e</sup> Rev. John Odlin, d. Dec. 6, 1729."

### THIRD GENERATION.

**2** Benjamin<sup>3</sup> (*John*<sup>2</sup>) of Newcastle, N. H. was b. at Exeter, June, 1695, and d. prior to 1729. He was a taxpayer at Newcastle in 1728, and was also a proprietor of Gilmanton. He was a captain and owned one-half a brigantine valued at £450. He m. 30 Nov. 1720, Jane, b. 1701, d. 6 Feb. 1765, dau. of William and Margery (Bray) Pepperell, and sister of Sir William Pepperell, Bart. and had:—

- i. William b. 10 Sept. 1721, d. S. P.
- ii. Benjamin b. 18 Sept. 1727, d. young.

Mrs. Clarke m. 2d, 1729, William Tyler, merchant, of Boston, who d. 1 July, 1758, by whom she had no children. She m. 3d, 21 Aug. 1760, Rev. Ebenezer Turell of Medford, Mass. b. 5 Feb. 1701, in Boston, Harv. Coll. 1721, ordained at Medford, 25 Nov. 1724, d. 8 Dec. 1778.

**3** Rev. Ward<sup>3</sup> (*John*<sup>2</sup>), b. at Exeter, N. H. 12 Dec. 1703, and d. there 6 May, 1737. Graduated at Harvard College in 1723; ordained first minister at Kingston, N. H. 29 Sept. 1725. The church was gathered 17 Sept. 1725, with eighty-one families in the parish. The

list of heads of families made by him begins with the "Squire's" name, and the names of military officers follow his. Among the names is that of Ebenezer Webster, ancestor of Daniel Webster. The church records give "a list of communicants at the first gathering of the church at Kingston at the Fast before the ordination of the Rev. Mr. Ward Clark." These were twenty-three in number, twelve males and eleven females. The author of the "History of the New Hampshire Churches," from which the preceding is taken, says: "Mr. Clark was evidently a man of much business tact, and a very influential and active man in the affairs of the town and church. His policy was to encourage additions to the church, and during the first year of his ministry, it was voted that 'members be admitted without being obliged to make relations.' For several years the additions to his original salary of £80, amounted to £20, and he had liberal grants of land."

He took the oath of allegiance to George II in 1727, and the same year was a proprietor of Gilmanton, and in 1728 a tax payer at Newcastle, N. H. (Provincial Papers, N. H. Vol. IV). Rev. Jacob Chapman of Kingston, says of him: "He had a strong Calvinistic creed, but was liberal in the use of it. An able and useful man." In the records it is said: "He lived beloved, and died respected by his people."

In 1735 Kingston was ravaged by a terrible disease which carried off nearly all the young children. Thirteen died in June, twenty in July, and twenty-six in August.

"This mortality was by a Kanker Quinsey which mostly seized upon young people, and has proven

exceeding mortal in several other towns. It is supposed there never was the like before in this country."

Rev. Ward Clark d. after a long illness at Exeter, aged thirty-four, and was buried there 10 May, 1737; at the funeral the senior deacon, Moses Alkins, fell dead. Mr. Clark left bequests for the support of the gospel, and for the poor, and mentions in his will nephew William, son of deceased brother Benjamin, sisters Deborah, wife of Dr. Thomas Deane, and Jane of Newcastle, wife of his brother Benjamin. Cousin Jane Deane and Sarah, Abigail and Elizabeth Peirce. Capt. Thomas Deane and sister Jane Clark, executors. Rev. Ward Clark was one of "Prince's subscribers."

*Ward Clark*

He m. 20 Nov. 1727, Mary, b. 13 Sept. 1702, d. 27 July, 1735, daughter of Charles, Jr., and Sarah Frost of Kittery, Me. Her father was son of Major Charles Frost of Kittery, who was killed by the Indians 4 July, 1697, and his younger brother, Hon. John Frost, was a very prominent man, and m. Mary, sister of Sir William Pepperell. Major Frost's father was Nicholas, b. at Tiverton, Eng. 1595, and settled at Sturgeon Creek in Elliot, Me. 1636. He d. 1663.

Mrs. Clark's mother was daughter of Capt. Simeon Wainwright of Haverhill, Mass. Rev. Ward Clark's children were:—

- |                |                   |              |
|----------------|-------------------|--------------|
| i. John b.     | d. young.         | <i>S. P.</i> |
| ii Tyler b.    | d. young.         | <i>S. P.</i> |
| iii. Infant b. | d. 27 July, 1735. |              |



The following is from the historical address on the one hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the gathering of the Congregational Church, Kingston, N. H.

“The ordination sermon was preached by Rev. John Odlin of Exeter, step-father of the candidate. The text was from I Timothy, 6: 11, 12. The subject was ‘Christian courage necessary for a Gospel Minister.’ It was afterwards printed at Boston, and ‘Prefaced by two of the Reverend Presbyters who assisted at the Ordination.’ The two members of the Council referred to, were Rev. Caleb Cushing of Salisbury, Mass., and Rev. Nathaniel Gookin of Hampton. In this preface it is observed that the sermon was preached ‘not by the young gentleman who was then ordained, but by one of his fathers in the ministry.’ Mr. Clark was an active, public-spirited man, beloved as a pastor by his parishioners, and much attached to the people of his charge. Some of the noble elms that beautify the spacious green here are said to have been planted by his hand.

During his ministry the town erected in 1732 its second meeting house. A tower, one hundred feet in height, was built for it some years later, and a bell is said to have been presented by the King of England, of which tradition avers it came no further than Boston, from which place an inferior one was sent here as a substitute. The first meeting-house stood for many years after the erection of the new one, and was used for holding town meetings as late as 1764. The bell was used not only during Mr. Clark’s ministry, but that of his successor. In 1768, the town voted ‘to buy a larger bell for the meeting-house.’

In June, 1735, a terrible disease called ‘the throat distemper,’ first made its appearance in Kingston. Of the first forty seized with it not one recovered, and in about fourteen months one hundred and thirteen died, ninety-six of whom were under ten years of age ; this included nearly all the young children in the town. The wife of Rev. Ward Clark and his two children were among the victims of this scourge. Prof.

William Franklin Webster once told me, that when he was in Germany, he found in a German medical work the statement that the first recorded instance of the appearance of this specific disease in the whole world, was in this town.

In his will he left a bequest, the same being a considerable portion of his estate, 'to the beloved people of his charge,' the income of which was to be applied to the support of the gospel. After the number of churches increased, a law-suit was entered upon, and the Court decided that the legacy of the first minister, Rev. Ward Clark, left 'to the beloved people of his charge,' belonged to the whole town. Since then the income of the whole parsonage property has been divided among the different denominations, according to the will expressed, annually, by the several tax payers. During Mr. Clark's pastorate one hundred and thirty persons were received to the church, and four hundred and seventy-one baptized."





# HENRY CLARKE

AND

HIS DESCENDANTS.

---

## PART IV.



HENRY CLARKE, the fifth son of Nathaniel, was born 5 July, 1673, in Newbury, Mass.\* removed to Greenland, N. H. about 1727, and d. there 9 June, 1749. He appears to have been a prominent citizen, for he was styled Mr. in the records,—a title which meant something in those days. There are not less than twenty-five deeds on record at Salem in which his name appears as grantor or grantee.

1 Dec. 1698, he sold Edward Woodman for £27, 4 acres of meadow at Plum Island, which his father bought of Robert Morse.

23 Dec. 1701, he sold Nathaniel Coffin, for £80, 8½ acres by the "highway next Merrimack river."

21 Nov. 1707, Nicholas Gilman, Henry and Judith Clark sold Joseph Brown 20 acres freehold for £40. Elizabeth Hale a witness.

---

\* See page 21.

5 Jan. 1708-9, Nicholas Gilman sold him, for £14, "my whole rights in the wood lot, Rate Lot and Commonage in Newbury."

29 June, 1710, he sold Thomas Crease of Boston, for £20, part of a "River Lott" laid out to his father, and also other lots.

25 Jan. 1713-14, he exchanged with his nephew Nathaniel 4 acres of salt marsh, for 4 acres of marsh or meadow.

16 Aug. 1728, he sold Henry Rolfe, Esq. 11 acres of marsh on Woodbridge Island for £154. Henry is here described as a "gentle<sup>m</sup>." Son Enoch a witness.

6 July, 1731, he sold to John Toppan, "three acres arable land in Newbury."

In this deed he is described as "of Hampton in the Province of New Hampshire." Wife Mary.

"Province Bills," then greatly depreciated, were probably given in payment, and hence the seemingly high prices from 1720-1730.

He appears to have sold most of his lands in Newbury about the time he removed into New Hampshire, and in the deeds he is variously designated as gentleman, lieutenant, and cooper.

Together with his sons Enoch and Henry he signed the petition to annex Greenland to Massachusetts in 1739. He m. 7 Nov. 1695, Elizabeth, b. 2 Jan. 1678, d. 20 April, 1723, dau. of Capt. Stephen and Elizabeth (Gerrish) Greenleaf. Capt. Stephen was a prominent citizen of Newbury, and representative to the general court. He commanded a company at the Indian fight at Wells, Me. His parents were Capt. Stephen and Elizabeth (Coffin) Greenleaf; the former was second son of Capt. Edmund Greenleaf, and was drowned off Cape Breton, 31 Oct. 1690, on the return of the expe-



dition to Canada. Elizabeth Coffin was daughter of Tristram and Dionis (Stevens) Coffin, of Brixton, near Plymouth, England. The grandparents were Peter and Joan (Thember) Coffin, and Robert Stevens of Brixton. (See Coffin and Greenleaf Genealogies.) He m. 2d, 24 Jan. 1723-4, Mary Peirce, Rev. Christopher Toppan officiating. His children, all of whom were b. in Newbury, were:—

- i. Stephen b. 21 Feb. 1696-7, d. 18 Apr. 1723. *S. P.?*
- a* ii. Elizabeth b. 21 Nov. 1698, d.
- iii. Judith b. 15 Aug. 1700, d. 14 Apr. 1723.
- iv. Sarah b. 7 Aug. 1702, d. 25 Apr. 1723.
- v. Eunice b. 15 Oct. 1704, d.
- vi. John b. 20 July, 1706, d. 25 July, 1706.
- vii. Mary b. 15 Aug. 1707, d.
- 2** viii. Enoch b. 1 Sept. 1709, d. 16 Feb. 1759.
- ix. Anna b. 20 Feb. 1711, d. 24 Apr. 1723.
- b* x. Mercy b. 26 Dec. 1714, d.
- 3** xi. Henry b. 23 Apr. 1717, d. 27 Feb. 1804.

*a* Elizabeth m. 3 Mar. 1717-18, Daniel Thing of Exeter, N. H. and had five ch.

*b* Mercy m. 28 Oct. 1731, Jonathan Longfellow of Nottingham, b. 23 May, 1714, and had seven sons and five daus. of whom *Sarah*, b. 17 Nov. 1739, d. 23 May, 1811, m. 4 Nov. 1756, Gen. Joseph Cilley, who was colonel of the First N. H. Reg't in the Revolution, and noted for bravery and patriotism. He was also councillor, senator, and major general of militia. Their grandson, Col. Joseph Cilley, was elected U. S. senator in 1846 (see Hist. of Nottingham by Cogswell).

In 1723 Henry lost his wife, eldest son, and three daughters, of throat distemper, all within a few days of each other. This sad event was chronicled by a native

poet, Mr. John Calef of Newbury, aged nineteen, in eighteen verses, as follows :—

#### A MOURNFUL RELATION

Of a great Mortality in the Family of Mr. Henry Clark, of Newbury, viz. the Death of his much lamented Wife, his eldest Son, and three Daughters, who all departed this Life in April, anno Domini 1723.

1. We mortals are but lumps of clay,  
When God doth take our breath away,  
All born to die, none can here stay,  
The fairest flower may soon decay.
2. Awake and see this warning be  
To none of you in vain ;  
Unstop your ears that you may hear  
What I shall now explain.
3. For in April God show'd his will,  
O ! what is earthly wealth !  
The seventh day alive were they,  
And all in usual health.
4. The fourteenth day God call'd away  
His daughter from the stage ;  
Her years we see were twenty three,  
The flower of her age.
5. The eighteenth day God call'd away  
Stephen his eldest son ;  
None can deny, but must comply,  
God's will it must be done.
6. So it must be, 'twas God's decree,  
His years were twenty seven ;  
And when he died was glorified,  
We hope, by God in Heaven.

7. Then did display the twentieth day,  
Affording him new grief,  
Adding double to his trouble,  
But yielding no relief.
8. Then did his wife depart this life,  
A virtuous wife was she ;  
There's none can stay God's hand one day,  
Nor hinder his decree.
9. Her forty sixth year God did fix  
To be her dying one ;  
But happy she whose change may be,  
To live with God alone.
10. The twenty fourth did die one more,  
And she was twelve years old ;  
The hardest heart must tears impart,  
When they shall hear it told.
11. On twenty fifth God did deprive  
Him of his other daughter,  
Lord give him grace to seek thy face,  
And live with thee hereafter.
12. She died in youth, but lov'd the truth,  
Her years were twenty one ;  
And happy she, whose change may be,  
To live with God alone.
13. God grant that he may patient be.  
Troubles do not arise,  
Out of the dust, but God is just,  
And sees man's vanities.
14. God doth him meet with troubles great,  
We hope it's for the best ;  
The sores did cover Job, all over,  
Yet now he is at rest.

15. What man could go and see it so,  
What man would not have cry'd ;  
Two in one day were borne away,  
Each coffin side by side.
16. Death spareth none, not even one,  
It takes away the mother ;  
And sisters three, we likewise see,  
Also their loving brother.
17. Thus they forsake, and farewell take,  
Of this their house of clay ;  
With blessings great we hope they meet,  
To live with God for aye.
18. Let all the living often call to mind,  
That they in short must leave the world behind,  
That so they may, whilst they're alive on earth,  
Remember there will be a day of death ;  
And judgment too ; at which all must appear,  
To be rewarded as their works were here.\*

### THIRD GENERATION.

2 Enoch<sup>3</sup> (*Henry*<sup>2</sup>) of Greenland, N. H., was b. in Newbury, 1 Sept., 1709, d. in Greenland 16 Feb. 1759. Admitted to the church there in 1732. He signed the petition to the Governor and General Court for a bridge between Newmarket and Stratham, 21 Nov. 1746. The church records contain the baptisms of all his children ; they also mention in November, 1748, the death of a negro child, and 9 June, 1750, that of a negro, both

---

\* One of the original printed copies of this poem is in the possession of Mrs. John S. Hanaford of Campton, N. H.



owned by a Mr. Clark. In 1748 he was one of a committee to manage the affairs of the parish, and in 1756 to build a meeting house and to settle a minister. He was selectman in 1744, 1750, 1751, 1752 and 1753; moderator 1756, auditor 1748, 1755-57.

There is a gap in the records prior to 1750, and it is probable he was a town officer several years not mentioned above.

He m. first Hannah —, b. 20 Jan. 1711, d. 9 Apr. 1746; he m. second Mary —, b. 28 Apr. 1710. His will was dated 23 Jan. 1759, and proved 28 Feb. 1759. His children were

- 4 i. Joseph b. 1 Jan. 1731-2, d. 4 Dec. 1761.
- 5 ii. Enoch b. 26 June, 1735, d. 4 Nov. 1774.
- 6 iii. Greenleaf b. 26 Feb. 1736-7, d. 11 Jan. 1776.
- 7 iv. Ebenezer b. 2 (? 21) Feb. 1738-9 d.
  - v. Hannah b. 6 June, 1741, d. 24 Apr. 1749.
  - vi. John b. 28 Feb. 1742-3, d. 16 Nov. 1753.
- 8 vii. Daniel b. 19 Dec. 1744, d. 23 May, 1835.

All these children were b. in Greenland.

3 Henry<sup>3</sup> (*Henry*<sup>2</sup>) of Greenland, N. H., was born in Newbury, Mass. 23 Apr. 1717, and d. 27 Feb. 1804. He was admitted to the church at Greenland in 1740. Removed to Candia, 1763, and bought the farm of Mary Batchelder, on which his descendant Gilman Clark was living a few years since. He signed the Association Test with Stephen and John Clark, in 1776. The test circular was issued by the Committee of Safety of New Hampshire to the selectmen of Candia, 12 Apr. 1776. He m. 13 Dec. 1738, Kezia Bracket b. 1 Nov. 1717, d. 2 Sep. 1765; m. 2d, 10 July, 1766, Katharine

Bean b. 7 Apr. 1725, d. 19 Aug. 1769; m. 3d, 10 May, 1770, Abigail Francis b. 6 Oct. 1738. His children were : —

- 9 i. Stephen b. 28 Apr. 1740.
- ii. Joshua b. 1 Jan. 1742, d. 1 Oct. 1758.
- 10 iii. Nathaniel b. 19 Mar. 1744.
- 11 iv. Samuel b. 18 May, 1746, d. 15 Apr. 1821.
- v. Mary b. 4 Aug. 1750, d. 30 Sept. 1750.
- 12 vi. Henry b. 4 Aug. 1755, d. 28 Nov. 1823.
- vii. Enoch b. 27 Apr. 1757, d. 10 Feb. 1765.
- viii. Joshua b. 14 Apr. 1759, d. 10 June, 1759.
- 13 ix. John b. 20 May, 1760, d. 21 Dec. 1831.
- x. Ebenezer b. 29 July, 1769.
- xi. Abigail b. 25 Aug. 1771.
- a xii. Kezia b. 15 Sept. 1775.

The baptisms of his older children are recorded at Greenland, N. H.

a Keziah m. 1797, William Robie of Candia who d. 1850.

#### FOURTH GENERATION.

4 Joseph<sup>4</sup> (*Enoch*<sup>3</sup>) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 1 Jan. 1731-2 and d. 4 Dec. 1761; was appointed guardian of his brother Daniel 26 Apr. 1759. His brother Ebenezer was his administrator 4 Feb. 1762. He m. Eleanor ———, who m. 2d a Mr. Mason. Children: —

- a i. Hannah.
- b ii. Mary.
- 14 iii. John b. 1756, d. 14 Oct. 1811 at Haverhill, N. H.
- c iv. Comfort.
- v. Eleanor.

*a* Hannah m. — Lunt of Newbury, Mass.

*b* Mary m. — Langdon.

*c* Comfort m. 25 Nov. 1783, John Weeks of Greenland, N. H.

**5** Enoch<sup>4</sup> (*Enoch*<sup>3</sup>) of Greenland, N. H., was an innholder. He was born at Greenland, 26 June, 1735, and d. there 4 Nov. 1774. He bought the homestead of Samuel Haines, 19 Feb. 1766, for £500. Signed the petition, dated at Newmarket, 1760, to have the Newmarket bridge built at a place called New Fields. He was town clerk 1762, 1771-74; selectman 1762, 1763, 1767, 1768, 1769, 1770; auditor 1765, moderator 1760, poundkeeper six years, and in 1768 was on a committee to defend the town in a law suit. He m. 23 Aug. 1759, Mary March,\* b. 25 Mar. 1732, d. 18 Feb. 1816, and had: —

*a* i. Mary b. 19 July, 1760, d. 7 May, 1846.

*b* ii. Hannah b. 23 Mar. 1762, d. 1 May, 1846.

**15** iii. Enoch b. 9 Nov. 1763, d. 6 Mar. 1844.

*c* iv. Eleanor b. 18 Mar. 1765, d. 29 Jan. 1830.

**16** v. Thomas March b. 24 Mar. 1771, d. 30 Mar. 1850.

*a* Mary m. Capt. Nichols, and had i *Robert*. ii *Margaret* d. young. She m. 2d, 9 Jan. 1793, Enoch Colman Toppan of Newburyport, and had i *Sarah*. ii *Mary*. iii *Eliza Ann* b. 18 June, 1797, m. 1 Oct. 1818, at Portsmouth, N. H., Jesse Foster, b. 29 Oct. 1792, son of Daniel of Newburyport, and lived at Pottsville, Pa. and had eleven ch. iv *Henrietta* m. her cousin Edwin, son of her uncle, Thomas M. Clark. v *Hannah*. vi *Enoch Clark* b. 27 Sept. 1802, d. 30 Nov. 1873, m. 5 July, 1829, Rebecca Hoyt Pillsbury, and had four ch.

---

\* The March family was long prominent at Portsmouth and Greenland, N. H.

*b* Hannah m. Mr. Smith. She m. 2d, Ebenezer Pearson of Newburyport, a hotel keeper, and had one child.

*c* Eleanor m. Capt. Edmund Wingate, and had two daus. and one son, all now dead.

**6** Greenleaf<sup>4</sup> (*Enoch*<sup>3</sup>) of Greenland, N. H. was b. there 26 Feb. 1736–7, and d. 11 Jan. 1776. He signed the petition in 1760 to have Newmarket bridge built at the New Fields landing. 9 Jan. 1775, the town voted to approve “of the measure agreed upon by the Continental Congress,” and also voted “that John Haven, William Weeks, James Brackett, Clement March, and Greenleaf Clark be a committee to carry such measures in execution.” The same year he was chosen 1st lieut. of the military company. He was a captain in the Revolution, and one of those selected by the committee of safety, 2 Dec. 1775, and “commissioned to enlist sixty-one able-bodied men, including three sergeants and three corporals, well provided with Arms and Blankets, to serve in the Continental army, under command of General Washington, until Jan. 15 next, unless sooner discharged, and as soon as enlisted to march thence immediately to join General Sullivan’s Brigade.” His estate was valued at £452. He m. Mary Moody, b. 6 Dec. 1738, d. 21 Dec. 1817, and had:—

- i. Mary b. 19 Feb. 1762.
- 17** ii. Enoch Moody b. 4 Dec. 1763, d. 1815.
- 18** iii. Greenleaf b. 2 Nov. 1765, d. 30 Jan. 1850. *S. P.*
- 19** iv. Joseph b. 20 Apr. 1767, d. 21 May, 1851.
- v. Joshua b. 6 June, 1769, probably d. young.
- a* vi. Sarah b. 26 Dec. 1771.
- vii. Elizabeth b. 12 Sept. 1774.



a Sarah m. 13 June, 1792, Josiah Brown of Greenland, and had children.

**7** Ebenezer<sup>4</sup> (*Enoch*<sup>3</sup>) of Greenland, N. H., was b. there 2 (? 21) Feb. 1738-9. Signed with his brother Enoch a petition for a lottery 23 Feb. 1768. It begins thus; "Sundry Inhabitants of New Market & other Places in said Province," etc. He was a cooper. He m. Judith Langdon, (?) and had:—

- i. Martha b. 26 Feb. 1762.
- ii. Hannah b. 25 Sept. 1764.
- iii. Mark Langdon b. 2 Nov. 1767.
- iv. Judith b. 18 May, 1770.

The births of these children are recorded at Greenland. Nothing further is known of this family.

**8** Daniel<sup>4</sup> (*Enoch*<sup>3</sup>) of Piermont, N. H., was b. at Greenland, N. H. 19 Dec. 1744, and d. at Piermont, 23 May, 1835. He went to Piermont in the spring of 1774, and began clearing what he supposed to be a settler's lot. He built a small house consisting of a good-sized kitchen and two bedrooms, and this with the additions since made is still standing, and is about half a mile from Warren as the division lines now run. Late in the fall he returned to Greenland, and was married, and in the spring of 1775 again went to Piermont, his young wife riding on horseback with the few household goods they possessed, and he walking. He was one of the voters of Warren in 1780, and in 1781 he owned there two acres of arable land, eight of mowing, and ninety unimproved. There is an interesting history of Warren by William Little, which gives an

excellent account of the settlement of this mountain village and of its people. In Piermont he owned about six hundred acres of land, and settled his three eldest sons there, giving them each a farm.\* Enoch remained on the homestead till his father's death, when he moved to Wentworth village. The memory of Daniel and Alethea Clark is held in much respect by their descendants. He m. 8 Dec. 1774, Alethea Smith, b. 28 Sep. 1754, (perhaps at Hingham, Mass.) d. 17 Oct. 1840, in Wentworth, N. H. Their ch. were:—

- a* i. Hannah b. 17 Mar. 1777.
- ii. Isaac b. 11 Jan. 1779, d. 12 Jan. 1779.
- iii. Sarah b. 15 Feb. 1780, d. 13 Sept. 1803, *S. P.*
- iv. Ruth b. 23 Sept. 1782, d. 24 Nov. 1838, *S. P.*
- 20** v. Daniel b. 23 Mar. 1785, d. 8 July, 1849.
- 21** vi. Smith b. 8 Aug. 1787, d. 10 Oct. 1846, at Milwaukee, Wis.
- 22** vii. John b. 31 May, 1790, d. 11 Aug. 1865.
- viii. Lucy b. 5 July, 1793, d. 11 Nov. 1823, *S. P.*
- b* ix. Alethea b. 11 Dec. 1795, d. 25 Dec. 1844.
- 23** x. Enoch b. 5 Dec. 1798, d. 22 Apr. 1868, at Piermont.

*a* Hannah m. Joseph Hutchins of Haverhill, N. H. and had  
 I *Joseph*. II *Sarah*. III *Amos*, and perhaps others. They removed to New York State more than sixty years ago, and all trace of them is lost.

*b* Alethea m. Daniel C. Ramsey of Wentworth, N. H. b. 1800, d. 2 Apr. 1866, and had b. at Piermont, I *Dan A.* b. 14 Nov. 1827, m. 1854, at Manchester, N. H., Elvira M. Woodward, who d. 28 June, 1855, at Piermont. He m. 2d, Oct. 1856, Mary A. Griggs, b. 22 Jan. 1830, at Sutton, P. Q. d. 25 Sept. 1879, at Piermont, and had *Nettie J.* b. 11 Aug. 1857, at

---

\* In January, 1787, his estate with others was set off to the town of Wentworth, but was restored to Piermont in July, 1819.

Manchester, d. 7 June, 1863, at Piermont ; *Ulric A.* b. 23 Apr. 1864, at Piermont. ii *Alba* d. young. iii *Jonathan* b. 4 Feb. 1832, d. 3 Dec. 1863, m. 13 Feb. 1858, *Augusta H. Piper*, b. 2 May, 1838, at Sanbornton, N. H. d. 18 Mar. 1874, at Littleton, N. H. and had *Edward Clarke* b. 15 Apr. 1861, at Piermont, d. 21 Feb. 1865. iv *Austin C.* b. 7 Dec. 1834, d. 16 Aug. 1863, *S. P.* at Concord, N. H. while in the U. S. service. v *Esther V.* b. 18 Aug. 1837, m. first, 3 Sept. 1860, *Augustus Stetson* of Lyme, N. H. who d. 17 Oct. 1875, and has i *Miranda D.* b. 2 May, 1865, at Lyme. ii *Linnie Augusta* b. 13 Dec. 1875, at Orford, N. H. She m. 2d, 1 Mar. 1877, *John Goodwin* of Warren, N. H.

**9** Stephen<sup>4</sup> (*Henry*<sup>3</sup>) of Candia, N. H. was born at Greenland, N. H. 28 Apr. 1740. He signed the Association Test, and was one of the Revolutionary soldiers from Candia. Nothing further is known of him by the author.\*

**10** Nathaniel<sup>4</sup> (*Henry*<sup>3</sup>) of Candia, N. H. was born at Greenland, N. H. 19 Mar. 1744. His wife is said to have been of Irish descent, and, if so, was probably of the race of Scotch-Irish Protestants from the North of Ireland, many of whom settled in New Hampshire. Nathaniel had five sons :—

- |     |           |   |
|-----|-----------|---|
| i.  | Joseph    | d. unmarried.   |
| ii. | Nathaniel | d. 1845. He m. Sally Miller,<br>and had an only child, Martha, who d. 1823,<br>aged 18. |
- 24** iii. Stephen b. 5 July, 1780, d. 7 May, 1861.

---

\* The author has spared no pains to learn more of this Stephen, but without avail. Descendants of his brothers assert that he had no family, and this seems probable.

**25** iv. Joshua b. 8 Nov. 1784, d. 7 Oct. 1877.

v. Theophilus, who had a son Nathaniel, now of Laconia or Meredith, N. H., but from whom no data or facts have been obtained.

**11** Samuel<sup>4</sup> (*Henry*<sup>3</sup>) of Gilmanton, N. H. was b. at Greenland, 18 May, 1746, and d. in Gilmanton, 15 Apr. 1821. In 1789, together with Enoch and Joseph, he signed a petition of the inhabitants of Gilmanton that court might be held at "Norway Plains." He was m. 4 July, 1764, in Kensington, by Rev. Jeremiah Fogg, to Mary, b. 31 Aug. 1744, d. 4 Jan. 1814, dau. of Peter and Mary Folsom. Peter was son of Peter and Catharine, the dau. of Hon. John Gilman, and fourth in descent from John and Mary Folsom of Exeter, N. H., who came from Hingham, England. John Folsom was bapt. 1615, m. 4 Oct. 1636, Mary, dau. of Edward and Mary (Clark) Gilman, and d. 27 Dec. 1681. Mrs. Clark's mother was dau. of Jonathan and Anna (Ladd) Folsom, who was granddau. of Hon. John Gilman. Jonathan Folsom was father of Maj. Gen. Nathaniel Folsom, M. C., and grandson of John and Mary, the emigrants.\* The children of Samuel were : —

- |           |      |                            |                        |
|-----------|------|----------------------------|------------------------|
| <i>a</i>  | i.   | Mary b.                    | 1765, d. 16 Apr. 1817. |
| <b>26</b> | ii.  | Enoch b. June, 1765, d.    | Mar. 1834.             |
| <i>b</i>  | iii. | Anna.                      |                        |
|           | iv.  | Catharine                  | d. young.              |
| <i>c</i>  | v.   | Elizabeth.                 |                        |
| <i>d</i>  | vi.  | Kezia b. 30 May, 1774, d.  | 22 Dec. 1832.          |
| <b>27</b> | vii. | Samuel b. 23 Feb. 1776, d. | 4 May, 1822.           |

---

\* See Folsom Genealogy, by Rev. Jacob Chapman.



*e* viii. Catharine b. 17 June, 1778, d. 7 Jan. 1846, at Lisbon, N. H.

**28** ix. Peter b. 8 Oct. 1781, d. 25 Nov. 1865.

*f* x. Lydia.

xi. Sarah.

*S. P.*

**29** xii. Joseph b. 17 Jan. 1789, d. 2 July, 1855.

*a* Mary m. 18 Sept. 1788, Joseph Fellows of Vassalborough, Me., b. 1762, d. 27 Feb. 1817.

*b* Anna m. 17 June, 1790, Daniel Fitzgerald of Bethlehem or Littleton, N. H. and had five children.

*c* Elizabeth m. Nathan Sweatt of Canaan and Hanover, N. H. Both d. in Hopkinton, N. Y.

*d* Kezia m. 23 Dec. 1793, Stephen Swett of Gilmanton, b. 20 May, 1770, d. 14 May, 1864.

*e* Catharine m. Benjamin Daly of Lisbon, N. H. but had no children.

*f* Lydia m. 27 Nov. 1806, Timothy F. Bunker, of Gilmanton.

**12** Henry<sup>4</sup> (*Henry*<sup>3</sup>) of Candia, N. H. was born at Greenland, 4 Aug. 1755, d. 28 Nov. 1823. He was at Bunker Hill, and served in the Continental army in Rhode Island. His name appears on the pay roll of Capt. Joseph Dearborn's company, 5 Aug. 1777. This company was in Col. Moses Nichol's regiment. The following letter to him from a friend is printed in the history of Candia by Eaton.

"Mr. Henery Clark Juner in Candia

"Forte Washington, June 27 day, 1777.

"Sir I rite to you to let you now how we all do. We ar well and in good helth at Present, a short note concerning Love. John Clark remembers his love to Mrs. Martha paton. Isaac Worthen remembers his love to Mrs dorothy bagler. Theophylus Clough remembers

his Love to Mrs mary rowell. Wiginge Evens remembers his expressive Love to Mrs. Albina Langué. Sir I hear very bad news about you and if the news be so I am afraid it will never do for I hear that the chief you do is gallanting the garls, and if this be the case I am shewer its very bad and if you would but leive of your bad tricks I shud be glad So no more at Present.

(signed) "John Morrison."

The girls mentioned were all young ladies, although John styles them "Mrs." Henry m. 29 Jan. 1781, Hannah, who d. 7 Oct. 1812, dau. of Gilman and Sarah (Connor) Dudley of Candia. Gilman was fourth in descent from Governor Thomas Dudley. Henry's children were:—

- 30 i. William b. 11 Jan. 1782, d. June, 1867. *S. P.*
- a ii. Hannah b. 27 Jan. 1784, d. Dec. 1859.
- iii. Sarah b. 27 Mar. 1786, d. young.
- 31 iv. Dudley b. 9 Nov. 1788, d. 7 Aug. 1867.
- v. Samuel b. 27 Sept. 1791, d. 27 Dec. 1816. *S. P.*
- vi. Nancy b. 27 Aug. 1794, d. 5 Sept. 1814.
- 32 vii. John Henry b. 27 July, 1797, d. 7 Aug. 1875.
- 33 viii. Gilman b. 20 May, 1802, d. Sept. 1876.

a Hannah m. Noah S. Rollins of Sanbornton, N. H., b. 4 Feb. 1783, and had 1 *Nancy*. 11 *Noah S.* of New Hampton, N. H. He served in the 8th Regt. N. H. Vols. in the late war. Mr. R. the father, m. 2d, Mrs. Mary Cass, who d. 27 Nov. 1869, aet. 85.

13 John<sup>4</sup> (*Henry*<sup>3</sup>) of Campton, N. H. b. at Greenland, N. H. 20 May, 1760, d. in Campton, 21 Dec. 1831. He served nine months in the Continental army, and was corporal in Capt. Samuel McConnel's company of Col. David Gilman's reg't. His name is on the pay roll of Dec. 1776, as a soldier from Candia.

He was paid in Continental money, which became worthless, and he gave it to his grandchildren who still preserve it. Until 1821, he lived in the west part of the town in what is called Campton Bog, when he bought three hundred acres in the centre of the town and on the Pemigewasset River. This land he divided between his sons John and Leavitt, and lived with the former the remainder of his life. He was one of the first members of the Baptist church. He m. 22 Dec. 1785, Lydia, b. at Exeter, N. H., 3 Dec. 1759, d. 6 Dec. 1830, dau. of Joseph and Love Leavitt. The ch. all b. at Campton, were:—

- 34 i. Dudley b. 18 Apr. 1787, d. 14 Nov. 1860, at Wheelock, Vt.
- a ii. Kezia b. 13 Sept. 1789, d. 7 Apr. 1865, in Campton.
- 35 iii. John b. 3 Dec. 1793, d. 28 July, 1868.
- 36 iv. Leavitt b. 7 Apr. 1796, d. 6 Mar. 1855.

a Kezia m. 25 Feb. 1844, Abel Hunt, b. 26 Jan. 1787, in Guilford, N. H. d. there 17 July, 1855.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

14 John<sup>5</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>4</sup>) of Haverhill, N. H. was born at Greenland, N. H., 1756, and d. at Haverhill, 14 Oct. 1811. He was a soldier in the Revolution and at the battle of Bennington. He m. 1791, Mehitabel b. 29 May, 1766, at Haverhill, Mass. d. 29 June, 1856, dau. of Col. Joseph and Martha (Corliss) Hutchins, of Haverhill, N. H.

The following account of her ancestry was furnished by the Rev. John Clark, her son, and a few additional dates were obtained from the Corliss Genealogy, and inserted by the author:—

John and Frances Hutchins were at Newbury, Mass. in 1640, and about 1650 removed to Haverhill, Mass. John d. about 1684, aged 80, and his wife in 1692. During the witchcraft delusion in 1690, she was arrested, but never brought to trial. Their son William was imprisoned by Governor Andros, and while in prison he contracted a disease, on account of which he petitioned Massachusetts and New Hampshire for assistance to go to England, "to be touched of the king." (See Belknap's History of New Hampshire.) Another son, Joseph, b. 15 Nov. 1640, d. 19 Apr. 1689, m. Joanna Corliss, and had Joseph, b. 29 May, 1689, d. 1759, who m. Zerviah Page, at Haverhill in 1731, where she d. about 1753. Joseph and Zerviah had Jeremiah, b. at Haverhill, Mass., 1736, removed to Bath, where his descendants remained. Col. Joseph, brother of Jeremiah, was b. 31 May, 1743, removed to Haverhill, N. H. 1770, and thence to Middlesex, Vt. about 1800, where he d. 12 Nov. 1814. He was a man of fine presence, and of importance in his day. By his first wife, Martha Corliss, b. 28 June, 1745, m. 9 Jan. 1763, who was a sister of his brother Jeremiah's wife, he had five sons and five daughters, one of whom was Mehitable, who m. John Clark. His second wife, a widow Perley, lived to be about 104. Most of Col. Joseph's descendants may be found in the vicinity of Montpelier, Vt. He had a brother Timothy, and a sister Ruth, who m. Ezekiel Ladd of Haverhill, N. H. (See Corliss Gen.)

In 1653, the wife of John Hutchins was presented for violating the law of 1651, by wearing a silk scarf or hood, but was discharged "upon testimony of her being brought up above the ordinary ranke." The children of John Clark were:—



- 37 i. Joseph b. 31 Jan. 1792, d. 18 Jan. 1865.
- 38 ii. Amos b. 6 Feb. 1794, d. 28 Dec. 1876.
- a iii. Hannah b. 10 Apr. 1796, d. 15 Jan. 1876.
- iv. Abigail b. 6 Mar. 1798, d. 17 Sept. 1856. S. P.
- 39 v. John b. 25 June, 1800.
- vi. Moody b. 31 Oct. 1802, d. 3 Nov. 1824. S. P.
- b vii. Phebe T. b. 21 Apr. 1806, d. 16 July, 1871.
- c viii. Harriet b. 26 Nov. 1808.

Phebe and Harriet were b. at Piermont, the others at Haverhill, N. H.

a Hannah m. 19 May, 1819, Capt. John Cook of Campton, N. H., and had *Franklin*, who had a son *Frank*, who was m. 10 Sept. 1884, at Minneapolis, Minn.

b Phebe T. m. 29 Nov. 1827, David Webster, who d. 28 Feb. 1861. Their ch. all b. in Campton, were: i *Olive Jane* b. 19 Oct. 1828, m. 15 May, 1856, in Campton, N. H. Joseph R. Emerson, b. in Thornton, N. H. 26 Jan. 1830, d. 27 Aug. 1864. He was a carpenter. The children of Joseph R. and Olive J. (Webster) Emerson were: i *John T.* b. 30 Jan. 1857, now of Biddeford, Me. ii *Mary H.* b. 11 Jan. 1859, m. 8 June, 1880, in Peacham, Vt. Fred. Sprague Harriman, b. in Peacham, 19 Oct. 1855; a farmer. iii *Harry W.* b. 1 Oct. 1860, d. in Campton, 6 Jan. 1862. iv *George C.* b. 21 May, 1864, d. 24 Jan. 1865. These four children were all b. in Peacham, Vt. Mrs. Emerson m. 2d, 7 Feb. 1866, in Danville, Vt., Edward D. Palmer, b. in Cambridge, Mass. 9 Feb. 1821. He enlisted from Peacham, Aug. 1861, in Company H, 4th Vt. Regt., was wounded 5 May, 1864, and discharged 30 Sept. 1864; now resides at Peacham as a farmer. ii *Charles G.* second ch. of David and Phebe T. (Clark). Webster, was b. 16 Aug. 1830, m. 2 Dec. 1856, in Campton, N. H., Mary B. Cawley. He is a farmer at Campton. The ch. of Charles G. Webster are: i *Clarendon P.* b. at Three Rivers, Province of Quebec, 14 Oct. 1857, now a dentist at Franklin Falls, N. H. ii *Mary E.* b. in Campton, N. H. 18 June, 1875. iii *Jason*,

third ch. of David and Phebe T. (Clark) Webster, was b. 10 Jan. 1833. Enlisted in the army 1861, and d. at Covington, Ky. 19 Aug. 1863. iv *David*, fourth ch. of David and Phebe T. (Clark) Webster, was b. 14 Apr. 1835, m. 8 May, 1864, Sarah E. Emerson, who d. 29 June, 1874. Ch. of David Webster, Jr.: i *Frank Alfred* b. 4 Apr. 1865. ii *Cora Nettie* b. 16 Aug. 1866, d. 14 Sept. 1867. iii *Lulu* b. 16 May, 1871, d. 17 May, 1871. David m. 2d, 7 July, 1875, Maria Ward Dearborn. He served in the Civil War. v *Alfred*, fifth ch. of David and Phebe T. (Clark) Webster, was b. 24 Nov. 1837, m. 24 Sept. 1866, Susan E. Kendall, who d. 11 Oct. 1868, and had *Nettie E.* b. 29 June, 1867, in Campton, N. H. Alfred m. 2d, 14 June, 1870, Lydia Wallace, and had i *Julia Maria* b. 18 Apr. 1872. ii *Jason* b. 21 July, 1874. iii *George W.* b. 7 Oct. 1875. iv *Phebe Lois* b. 6 Sept. 1880; all b. in Campton. In 1862 Alfred enlisted in Company A, 13th N. H. Regt. and served to the close of the war; now a farmer at Campton. vi *Emily A.* sixth ch. of David and Phebe T. (Clark) Webster, was b. 26 Nov. 1839, m. 25 Nov. 1866, in Laconia, N. H. David C. Fales, and had i *Willie H.* b. 23 May, 1870. ii *Hattie B.* b. 7 June, 1872. iii *David W.* b. 22 Mar. 1874. iv *Frank C.* b. 9 May, 1879, d. 13 Apr. 1880. All b. in Lyme, N. H. Mr. Fales is a farmer at Lyme.

c Harriet m. Mark Chase of Plymouth, N. H. and had i *Fred.* ii *Laura.* iii *Clara J.* iv *John C.* who d. at Plymouth, N. H. 3 Oct. 1883. He m. and had *Hattie*, who m. 18 June, 1884, Philip Gordon.

**15** Enoch<sup>5</sup> (*Enoch*<sup>4</sup>) of Greenland, N. H. where he was b. 9 Nov. 1763, and d. 6 Mar. 1844. He was town clerk 1787-94 (eight years); selectman 1793, '5, 1804, '8, '10; moderator 1798, 1800, '1, '2, '3, '5, '6, '8, '10, '12-'16, '20, and '22 (sixteen years); auditor 1797, 1802, '7, '13, '16, '22; collector and constable

1789; assessor 1824; school committee 1820 and '22; representative 1800 and 1801. In 1824, he was on a committee to examine and lay out the road from Simpson's Hill to James Wedgewood's, and over the river, and in 1828 to arrange for the dismissal of Rev. Ephraim Abbot. Besides these he held many minor offices. 25 Dec. 1783, he signed the petition that the town might have a representative each year, and 24 Dec. 1789, that money might be raised by a lottery to build a bridge over "little Harbour River." Enoch M. and Joseph Clark also signed the latter petition. He m. first, Mary Robinson, b. 18 Aug. 1771, d. 7 June, 1798, and second, 1801, Betsey Huse. His ch. were:—

- 40** i. Charles Augustus b. 25 Nov. 1789, d. 4 Dec. 1876.  
*a* ii. Mary L. b. 5 Sept. 1794, d. Sept. 1877.  
 iii. Thomas b. 18 Mar. 1802, d. 12 Nov. 1839, in Florida. *S. P.*  
 iv. Elizabeth b. 2 Feb. 1804, d. 28 Apr. 1844. *S. P.*  
 v. Emily b. 10 Feb. 1808, d. 22 Dec. 1831. *S. P.*  
 vi. Stephen b. 11 Mar. 1815, d. 24 Apr. 1825.  
**41** vii. Enoch Henry b. 6 Feb. 1817.

*a* Mary L. m. Dr. Abraham Bradley of Utica N. Y. and had I *Louisa* who m. and went West. II *Virginia* d. —  
 III *Leonidas* d. — Mrs. B. m. 2d, Mr. White, 3d, —

**16** Thomas March<sup>5</sup> (*Enoch*<sup>4</sup>) of Newburyport, Mass. merchant, b. in Greenland, N. H. Sunday, 24 Mar. 1771, and baptized that day. He d. at Newburyport, 30 Mar. 1850. Graduated at Phillips (Exeter) Academy in 1786, and went to Newburyport two years later. Converted in the revival of 1800, he became a prom-

inent member of the Presbyterian church, and was ruling elder forty years, and also deacon. He was much interested in foreign missions, and was president of the Howard Benevolent Society from 1816 till his death. His wife was president of the Orphan Asylum for more than thirty years. Served on the committee to collect contributions after the great fire at Newburyport, 31 May, 1811; and in 1814 "Captain Thomas M. Clark" was one of the committee to take measures for defence against the British. He was one of the committee appointed to receive President Monroe, 16 June, 1817, and also Gen. Lafayette, 31 Aug. 1824. In 1829, together with Benjamin W. Hale, he directed the construction of the break-water from Plum Island to Woodbridge Island, and hence to Plum Island Sound. He was a man of the highest character and a prominent citizen. He m. Mary, d. 15 June, 1810, daughter of Alexander and Mary Caldwell. He m. 2d, 28 May, 1811, Rebecca Wheelwright of Newbury, b. 1782, d. 31 July, 1863. She was descended from Rev. John Wheelwright, b. 1594, who received degrees at Sydney College, Cambridge, England, 1614 and 1618; was Vicar at Bilsby, Lincolnshire, 1623-32, and d. at Salisbury, Mass. 15 Nov. 1679; he was son of Robert of Saleby, Lincolnshire. The children of Thomas March Clark were:—

- 42 i. Edwin Augustus b. 15 Mar. 1800, d. 31 July, 1863. S. P.
- ii. Harriet d
- 43 iii. Thomas March b. 4 July, 1812.
- 44 iv. Rufus Wheelwright b. 17 Dec. 1813.
- v. Edward Warren b. 30 Oct. 1815, d. 12 Aug. 1837. S. P.



- vi. Abraham Wheelwright b. 13 Sept. 1817, d. 14 Dec. 1818.
- 45** vii. George Henry b. 7 Nov. 1819.
- 46** viii. Samuel Adams b. 27 Jan. 1822, d. 28 Jan. 1875.
- ix. Mary Rebecca b. 1 Aug. 1825, d. 29 Apr. 1843.

They were all b. in Newburyport.

**17** Enoch Moody<sup>5</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>4</sup>) of Portsmouth, N. H. was born 4 Dec. 1763, d. 1815. He was a teacher for many years, and had often as many as one hundred scholars. He was living in the old Packer house when it was burned in 1813. This house was one of the finest in town, and it was here that General Washington stayed during his four days' visit to Portsmouth in 1789. He had a pew in the old North Church in 1812, where he was a deacon. He m. Mary Greenleaf, only dau. of John, who was fifth in descent from Capt. Edmund Greenleaf of Newbury. It is probable that he had no children.

**18** Greenleaf<sup>5</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>4</sup>) of Greenland, N. H. was b. there 2 Nov. 1765, and d. there 30 Jan. 1850. He m. 23 Apr. 1801, Abigail French, who d. 26 Jan. 1863, aged 90 years. They had no children.

**19** Joseph<sup>5</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>4</sup>) of Greenland, N. H. was born there 20 Apr. 1767, d. 21 May, 1851. He m. Comfort Weeks, b. 26 Nov. 1773, d. 8 Aug. 1861, and had :—

- 47** i. Ichabod b. 8 Aug. 1793, d. 3 Apr. 1825.
- a ii. Mary Moody b. 25 Aug. 1795, d. 6 Mar. 1876.
- b iii. Comfort b. 17 Aug. 1797.

- c iv. Sarah b. 8 (? 23) Mar. 1800, d. 12 May, 1883.  
 48 v. Enoch Moody b. 12 Apr. 1802, d. 7 Aug. 1865.  
 49 vi. Greenleaf b. 22 Mar. 1808, or 5 Mar. 1806, d. 2  
 Mar. 1874.  
 50 vii. Brackett Weeks b. 2 Nov. 1809, d. 1 Jan. 1885.  
 51 viii. Alfred Metcalf b. 17 Oct. 1812, d. 18 Aug. 1855.

a Mary M. m. 13 Jan. 1814, Samuel Avery of Wolfboro, N. H. b. 9 May, 1785, in Stratham, N. H. d. 5 Oct. 1858, son of Joshua and Hannah (Clark) Avery, and had 1 *Augustine Decatur* b. 16 Oct. 1814, m. 26 Dec. 1854, Sarah Elizabeth Libby, b. 14 Mar. 1830, and had five ch. ("Libby Family," p. 234.) II *Joseph Lorenzo* b. 12 Jan. 1817, m. 8 Jan. 1857, Helen Maria Libby, b. 3 Apr. 1835, sister of his brother's wife, and had two ch. III *Anne Eliza* b. 25 Nov. 1819, m. 6 Nov. 1839, Rev. Leander Thompson of Woburn, Mass. and had six ch. Rev. Mr. T. is son of Deacon Charles and Mary (Wyman) Thompson, and has travelled much, his eldest son being b. in Jerusalem, and his second son in Syria.

b Comfort m. Hubbard Weeks of Greenland, and lived in Concord, N. H. where both died. They had 1 *Ichabod* d.—— II *Elizabeth* d. 20 Feb. 1884, aged 65, m. Oliver Towle of Hampton, N. H. and lived in Westfield, Mass. III *Ellen* m. John Lane of Concord, N. H.

c Sarah m. 1820, Lewis Hayes of Milton, N. H., b. there Dec. 1794, d. in Kittery, Me. 31 Mar. 1862, and had 1 *Albert Alonzo* b. Dec. 1820, m. Hannah Pennell of Kittery. II *Charles Edwin* b. June, 1823, m. Lucinda Ann Adams of Kittery. III *Comfort Weeks* b. 11 Mar. 1827, m. Woodbury Gilman of Parsonsfield, Me. who d. 1853, and she m. Geo. Ayer, 1854. IV *Alfred Clark* b. Apr. 1831, d. at Hong Kong, China? His fate is uncertain. V *George Henry* m. Mary Frances McIntire of Portsmouth, N. H. VI *Calvin Lewis* b. Mar. 1842? m. Angelina Perry of Wolfboro, N. H.

The four elder were b. in Milton, George in South Berwick, and Calvin in Kittery.

**20** Daniel<sup>5</sup> (*Daniel*<sup>4</sup>) of Piermont, N. H. was born there 23 Apr. 1785, and d. there 8 July, 1849. He was selectman. He m. 5 May, 1814, Mary A. b. 18 Mar. 1795, at Brookline, Mass., d. 5 May, 1878, at Cambridge, Mass. dau. of John Dana of Oxford, Mass. His ch. all of whom were b. at Piermont, were:—

- i. Harriet Newell b. 10 Mar. 1815, d. 2 Mar. 1853.
- a* ii. Almira Lorain b. 27 Apr. 1816, d. 10 June, 1879, at West Somerville, Mass.
- b* iii. Sarah Ann b. 6 Oct. 1817.
- 52** iv. Isaac Moody b. 9 Jan. 1819.
- v. George Smith b. 13 Nov. 1820, d. 23 Oct. 1844, at Boston. *S. P.*
- 53** vi. John Dana b. 20 Apr. 1823, d. 21 June, 1874.
- vii. Alethea Smith b. 20 Mar. 1825, d. Jan. 1848.
- 54** viii. Daniel Gove b. 24 Nov. 1827.
- ix. Nancy Niles b. 3 Nov. 1829, d. 25 May, 1851, at Port Jervis, N. Y.
- 55** x. Amos Hurd b. 15 June, 1831.
- xi. Ezra Bennett b. 27 Nov. 1833, d. 19 June, 1858. *S. P.*
- 56** xii. Winthrop George b. 3 Aug. 1839.

*a* Almira Lorain m. 14 Feb. 1847, in Boston, Bernard Joseph Garagan, b. 23 June, 1822, in New York city, d. 29 Apr. 1861, at Charlestown, Mass. and had 1 *Emma Matilda* b. 29 July, 1852, m. 15 Sept. 1875, at East Cambridge, Mass. Charles Merwin Cheney, b. 12 Aug. 1846, at Bradford, N. H. and had *Maud Achsa* b. 26 Nov. 1876, at East Cambridge, and *Bernard Eben* b. 27 Apr. 1881, at Reading, Mass. II *Charles* b. 19 Sept. 1855, d. young. II *Sarah Lorain Homer* b. 9 Jan. 1857, m. 14 Nov. 1877, at East Cambridge, James Green Miner b. 28 July, 1856, at Olean, N. Y. and has *Viola Almira* b. 16 May, 1879, at Davenport, Iowa, and *Bernard* b. 16 Aug. 1882, d. 8 Nov. 1882, at Davenport.

Emma was born in Boston and the others in Charlestown.

*b* Sarah Ann m. 13 Nov. 1845, in Roxbury, Mass., Samuel Reed Homer of Olean, N. Y. b. at Billerica, now Lowell, Mass. 1 Feb. 1817. Ch.: I *Eugene Augustus* b. 26 Sept. 1846, in Boston, m. 23 Jan. 1873, Anna Charles, b. 12 Dec. 1844, in Angelica, N. Y. but has no ch. II *George Daniel* b. 27 July, 1849, at Piermont, N. H. III *James Madison* b. 3 Apr. 1852, at Olean, m. 20 Sept. 1883, at Bolivar, N. Y. Hattie Root of Bolivar.

**21** Smith<sup>5</sup> (*Daniel*<sup>4</sup>) of Fort Ann, N. Y. and Palmyra, Wis. was born at Piermont, N. H. 8 Aug. 1787, and d. at Milwaukee, Wis. 10 Oct. 1846. After leaving his native place, and prior to his removal to Fort Ann, he lived at Bradford, Burlington, and Irasburg, Vt. He m. 1st, Dolly Clement\* of Warren, N. H.; he m. 2d, Aug. 1816, at Fort Ann, N. Y. *Permelia Plue*, b. 10 Mar. 1779. (?) His ch. were:—

- a* i. Sarah b. 9 Feb. 1812, d. 7 Nov. 1862, at Cambridge, Mass.
- ii. Edward b. 1814, d. 30 Oct. 1841, at Piermont. *S. P.*
- 57** iii. John b. 16 Aug. 1817.
- b* iv. Lucy b. 22 July, 1820.
- 58** v. Albert G. b. 9 July, 1822.
- c* vi. Dolly b. 27 Apr. 1824.
- 59** vii. Enos b. 16 June, 1829.
- d* viii. Sarah A. b. 5 Oct. 1831.
- 60** ix. Vandon B. b. 27 Nov. 1836.

Sarah, Edward, Albert and Dolly were b. at Piermont, Enos and Sarah A. at Berlin, Vt. and the others at Fort Ann, N. Y.

---

\* Jonathan and Hannah (Page) Clement of Warren, N. H. had a dau. Dolly, b. 25 July, 1792 (Hist. of Warren, p. 225).



*a* Sarah m. 23 Oct. 1836, Daniel Kelley of East Cambridge, Mass. b. 28 Aug. 1804, in Warren, N. H. d. 23 Oct. 1864, at Cambridge, and had 1 *Daniel George* b. 23 Dec. 1837, at East Cambridge, d. 14 May, 1868, at Cambridge. *S. P.* He served in the civil war, was twice wounded, and died four years, almost to an hour, after the date of the last wound. 11 *Martha Washington* b. 16 June, 1843, at Somerville, Mass. d. 19 June, 1866, at Cambridge, m. Aug. 1865, in Cambridge, Edmund A. Eaton of Bowdoinham, Me.

*b* Lucy m. 17 Jan. 1842, at Orwell, Vt. Francis W. Perkins, who was b. there 13 Sept. 1819, and was a carpenter. Ch. : 1 *James W.* b. 16 Dec. 1842, at Orwell, Vt. m. Feb. 1865, Eliza Kerns of East Canada. He was a farmer. They had three ch. : 1 *Francis W.* b. 15 Sept. 1867. 11 *John* b. 1874. 111 *Lucy M.* b. Nov. 1877. All b. in Canada. 11 *Adin M.* b. 14 Sept. 1844, at Benson, Vt.; a farmer; m. 30 Jan. 1874, Priscilla N. Nodian of Benson. She was b. in Ticonderoga, N. Y. 111 *George E.* b. 21 Apr. 1848, at Benson, Vt., m. 1 Jan. 1872, Ella M. Farmer of Addison, Vt. and had *Ashley F.* b. 7 Aug. 1874, at Orwell, Vt. iv *Fred R.* b. 15 May, 1866, at Sherburne, Vt.

*c* Dolly m. Josiah Dutton, and lives near Minneapolis, Minn.

*d* Sarah A. m. Joshua Winslow, of Arapahoe, Neb.

**22** John<sup>5</sup> (*Daniel*<sup>4</sup>) of Warren, N. H. was born at Piermont, 31 May, 1790, d. 11 Aug. 1865; was one of the vice-presidents at the centennial celebration in 1863, of the settlement of the town. He m. Mary Knight, b. 21 Oct. 1792, d. 13 July, 1862, and has had :—

- a* i. Ruth K. b. 5 Jan. 1818, d. 13 Mar. 1870.
- 61** ii. Joseph H. b. 4 Apr. 1821.
- iii. Mary E. b. 24 Apr. 1823, d. May, 1837.
- 62** iv. Stevens K. b. 27 Nov. 1825.
- 63** v. John L. b. 7 Mar. 1829.

*a* Ruth K. m. 6 Dec. 1848, Moses H. Clement, now of Weaverville, Cal. b. 14 Dec. 1811, son of Col. Moses H. Clement of Warren, N. H. and had *George Byron* b. 5 Nov. 1849, m. 10 May, 1874, *Susie E.* b. 28 Mar. 1859, dau. of Albin Nash, and has two ch.

**23** Enoch<sup>5</sup> (*Daniel*<sup>4</sup>) of Wentworth, N. H. was b. at Piermont, 5 Dec. 1798, and d. there 22 Apr. 1868. He was of an amiable and kindly disposition, an indulgent father and a good neighbor, careful in forming an opinion, but resolute and determined. In his religious views he was liberal, but had strong faith, and his word was as good as his bond. Politically, he was a democrat, and was selectman for several years. He m. Ruth, b. 20 Feb. 1805, d. at Wentworth, N. H., May, 1884, dau. of James and Abigail Harriman, and had:—

- a* i. Mary J. b. 10 Apr. 1825, d. 9 Aug. 1873.
- 64** ii. Oscar B. b. 27 Dec. 1827.
- 65** iii. Enoch b. 27 July, 1831.
- b* iv. Chastina b. 14 Dec. 1833.
- 66** v. James H. b. 18 Oct. 1836, d. 29 Apr. 1882.
- c* vi. Abbie H. b. 28 Sept. 1842.

The four eldest were b. in Piermont, and the others in Wentworth.

*a* Mary J. m. 15 Nov. 1860, Alfred Kelley of Medford, Mass. and had *Fred*, b. 6 Sept. 1862, in Rumney, N. H.

*b* Chastina m. 26 Oct. 1859, Henry F. Simpson, b. 2 Jan. 1834, at Haverhill, N. H., d. 30 Jan. 1867, at Nashville, Tenn. and had *William W.* b. 24 Oct. 1863, at Wentworth, N. H. He is now of Manchester, N. J. She m. 2d, 28 July, 1879, Rufus Blodgett, b. 9 Oct. 1834, at Dorchester, N. H. He went to Manchester, N. J. in 1866, and was assistant general superintendent of the New Jersey Southern R. R. until 1884, when

he became superintendent of the New York and Long Branch R. R. Mr. Blodgett was elected to the New Jersey Legislature, from Ocean County, in 1877, 1878, and 1879. In 1880, he was candidate for State Senator, and ran ahead of his ticket, but was defeated. He has been much in politics, and in the campaign of 1884, was chairman of the Democratic State Central Committee.

*c* Abbie H. m. Nov. 1862, Henry Cleasby of Wentworth. N. H., b. 28 July, 1840, in Warren, N. H., d. 10 July, 1869, at Fairlee, Vermont, and had 1 *Harley B.* b. 1863. 11 *Adele* b. 3 Nov. 1866.

**24** Stephen<sup>5</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>4</sup>) of Meredith, N. H. was b. 5 July, 1780, d. 7 May, 1861. He was a farmer. He m. 24 Jan. 1800, Ezza Miller, b. 11 June, 1783, d. 20 Jan. 1823. She was sister to Nathaniel Clark's wife.\* He had:—

- i. Polly b. 11 Dec. 1804, d. 17 Aug. 1848.
- ii. Betsey b. 25 Oct. 1806, d. 6 July, 1863.
- a* iii. Sally b. 13 Sept. 1808.
- b* iv. Ruth b. 6 Oct. 1810.
- 67** v. John b. 21 Nov. 1812, d. 7 Mar. 1860.
- c* vi. Hannah b. 18 July, 1814, d. 29 May, 1872.
- 68** vii. David b. 30 Jan. 1816.
- viii. Nancy b. 2 Mar. 1818, d. 30 Aug. 1882.
- 69** ix. Gilman b. 5 Mar. 1821.

*a* Sally m. 20 Nov. 1833, Stephen Boardman of Meredith, N. H., b. 31 Aug. 1803, and had 1 *Louisa*, b. 20 Aug. 1834, m. Jan. 1853, Smith Dow, who d. 30 Jan. 1865, leaving one dau. Mrs. Dow m. 2d, 12 May, 1883, B. F. Wentworth of Centre Harbor. 11 *Lavina* b. Feb. 1837, m. 1861, Noah L. Davis of Gilford, N. H. and has three sons.

---

\* See page 135, 10, ii.

*b* Ruth m. 1835, Eben Bickford of Laconia, N. H. and had a son and a dau.

*c* Hannah m. Nov. 1838, Herbert Lovejoy, and had two sons and one dau. who are m. and live in Meredith.

**25** Joshua<sup>5</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>4</sup>) of Thornton, N. H. was b. 8 Nov. 1784, and d. 7 Oct. 1877. He m. 28 Feb. 1809, Mary, b. 24 Aug. 1784, d. 23 June, 1844, dau. of Thomas and Sarah (Patten) Calden, and had:—

- a* i. Mary b. 11 Jan. 1810, d. 7 Feb. 1860.
- b* ii. Sarah Ann b. 8 Jan. 1813, d. 31 Mar. 1876.
- 70** iii. Nathaniel b. 8 Feb. 1815, d. 1 Apr. 1875.
- c* iv. Jane B. b. 24 Nov. 1816.
- d* v. Betsey B. b. 4 June, 1819.
- e* vi. Delia D. b. 3 Sept. 1821, d. 6 Aug. 1871.
- f* vii. Hannah D. b. 26 Nov. 1823.
- g* viii. Martha C. b. 29 Jan. 1826.
- h* ix. Lovina B. b. 30 Oct. 1829.
- x. Oliver b. 15 Nov. 1831, d. 25 Aug. 1834.

*a* Mary m. Francis Polyguin, and had 1 *Delia C.* II *Sarah A.* III *Mary F.*

*b* Sarah A. m. Sylvestus Sawyer, and had 1 *Mary J.* II *Charles S.* She m. 2d, Thomas Wyatt, and had 1 *Nathaniel.* II *George.* III *Nellie.* IV *Mattie L.* V *Sarah E.* VI *Horace.*

*c* Jane B. m. Jeremiah Hoyt, b. Dec. 1810, d. and had 1 *Frances P.* II *Mary J.* Mrs. H. m. 2d, Daniel Knapp, but had no ch.

*d* Betsey B. m. Herod Fifield, and had 1 *George.* II *Henry.*

*e* Delia D. m. Nathaniel Boynton, and had 1 *Charles.* II *Herbert.* III *Eddie.* IV *Moses.* V *Grace.*

*f* Hannah D. m. 13 Sept. 1842, Andrew M. Springer, b. 21 June, 1816, d. 18 May, 1854, and had 1 *George W.* b. 10 Mar.



1844. II *Charles A.* b. 22 June, 1847, d. 22 Apr. 1866. III *Nathaniel B.* b. 22 Oct. 1849. She m. 2d, 8 Feb. 1857, Horace K. Hill, b. 27 Oct. 1826, but had no ch. They live in Westchester, N. Y.

g *Martha C.* m. Alamarsa Poor, and had *Addie*. She m. 2d, Geo. Grant, and had *Ida*, b. 25 Apr. 1859. She m. 3d, Fred Marden, and had I *Lewis* b. 23 Jan. 1861. II *Emma* b. 26 Nov. 1862. III *Elbridge* b. 7 Oct. 1864. IV *Franklin* b. 19 June, 1867, d. 14 Oct. 1869.

h *Lovina B.* m. 25 Sept. 1859, George Knowles, b. 4 Mar. 1831, d. 21 June, 1862, and had *Willard N.* b. 7 July, 1860. She m. 2d, Charles Shute of Campton, N. H. b. 2 Aug. 1833, and had *Lucy F.* b. 20 Sept. 1866.

**26** Enoch<sup>5</sup> (*Samuel*<sup>4</sup>) of Littleton, N. H. was b. in Gilmanton, N. H., June, 1765, d. Mar. 1834. He m. 1 Apr. 1795, Joanna Dudley of Gilmanton, b. Nov. 1774, d. Nov. 1850. His children were:—

- i. Kezia b. 1 June, 1798, d. 13 Oct. 1825. S. P.
- ii. Mary F. b. 21 Aug. 1800, d. 19 July, 1856. S. P.
- a iii. Martha G. b. 29 Jan. 1803, d. 19 Oct. 1848.
- iv. Enoch b. 21 June, 1805, d. 28 Nov. 1862. S. P.
- v. Catharine b. 13 Jan. 1808.
- 71 vi. John D. b. 21 July, 1810, d. 28 Mar. 1855.
- vii. Joanna Jane b. 17 Aug. 1815, d. 3 Dec. 1874. S. P.

a Martha G. m. 1825, John Dudley of Littleton, N. H. but had no children.

Catharine is the only survivor of this family, and resides with her nephew. Enoch and four of his sisters never married.

**27** Samuel<sup>5</sup> (*Samuel*<sup>4</sup>) of Gilmanton, N. H. was b. there 23 Feb. 1776, and d. there 4 May, 1822. He m.

Sally, b. 1776, d. 17 Feb. 1853, dau. of Thomas and Hannah Sweatt of Loudon, N. H. and his ch. were:—

- 72 i. Thomas b. 14 Aug. 1798, d. 3 June, 1879.
- ii. Hannah b. d. 24 Sept. 1826.
- iii. Polly b. 1802, d. 15 May, 1817.
- 73 iv. Nathan b. 6 May, 1804.
- v. Joseph b. 1808, d. Aug. 1815.
- 74 vi. Samuel b. 5 May, 1809.
- 75 vii. Joseph H. b. 10 Feb. 1819, d. 23 Sept. 1879.

**28** Peter<sup>5</sup> (*Samuel*<sup>4</sup>) of Gilmanton, N. H. was born there 8 Oct. 1781, and d. there 25 Nov. 1865. Dr. Peter Clark was ordained by the Council of the Third Freewill Baptist Church to the ministry in Gilmanton, 8 Jan. 1810; he was a noted revivalist, and is said to have attended more funerals than any other minister in town. He was representative to the legislature in 1826, '7, '8, and '9. He m. 28 Nov. 1805, Mary, b. 23 July, 1785, d. 25 Sept. 1841, dau. of William Morrison. Their only child was:—

- 76 i. William M. b. 10 Dec. 1809.

**29** Joseph<sup>5</sup> (*Samuel*<sup>4</sup>) of Gilmanton, N. H. was b. there 17 Jan. 1789, d. there 2 July, 1855. He was made a deacon of the Freewill Baptist Church in 1839. He m. 30 Aug. 1812, Mary French of Gilmanton, b. 1791, d. 15 Dec. 1879, and has had:—

- i. ———, d. young.
- a ii. Eliza M. b. 1816, d. 1 May, 1878.

a Eliza M. m. 1st John C. Roberts, b. 14 May, 1816, d. 22 May, 1840; she m. 2d, 21 Dec. 1848, Elkanah F. Bean.

**30** William<sup>5</sup> (*Henry*<sup>4</sup>) of Candia, N. H. was b. there 11 Jan. 1782, d. there June, 1867. He m. Jane Bean, who d. Oct. 1857, but had no ch.

**31** Dudley<sup>5</sup> (*Henry*<sup>4</sup>) of Sanbornton, N. H.\* was b. in Candia, N.H. 9 Nov. 1788. He was apprenticed to N. S. Rollins, whose place afterwards came into his possession, and for several years he carried on the business of wheelwright. He removed to Winchester, Mass. where he died 7 Aug. 1867. He m. 1 Nov. 1820, Hannah Clarkson, who d. in Sanbornton, 16 Sept. 1860. His children were:—

- a* i. Malvina b. 16 Jan. 1822.
- ii. Henry B. b. 27 Apr. 1824, d. 16 Mar. 1828.
- 77** iii. Samuel Dudley b. 4 July, 1826.
- b* iv. Mary Jane b. 3 July, 1828.
- v. John Weston b. 24 May, 1836, d. 15 June, 1867,  
in Cambridge, Mass. S. P.

*a* Malvina m. 25 Oct. 1842, Josiah F. Stone of Winchester, Mass. b. at Cornish, Me. 16 Oct. 1822, d. 26 Jan. 1881. He was representative 1879 and 1881. They had *Edward A.* b. 15 Oct. 1844, d. 22 May, 1849.

*b* Mary Jane m. 5 Aug. 1849, Charles G. Taylor of Sanbornton, N. H. b. 25 Mar. 1826, now of Chillicothe, Ill. and had *Lydia J.* b. 30 Nov. 1850, d. 9 Apr. 1868.

**32** John Henry<sup>5</sup> (*Henry*<sup>4</sup>) of Sanbornton, N. H., b. in Candia, 27 July, 1797, came to Sanbornton in 1816, and was an apprentice to his brother Dudley. He built the store at "Clark's Corner," and also the large

---

\* Runnels' History of Sanbornton, Vol. II, gives much information concerning the Clarks of Sanbornton, and allied families.

dwelling house near it, occupied in 1878 by Daniel Tilton. He was a most worthy citizen. He removed to Danvers, and d. there 7 Aug. 1875. He m. 13 Feb. 1823, Betsey Moore, b. 12 Apr. 1803, d. 7 Aug. 1875, dau. of Jonathan and Theodosia (Gale) Taylor. Her father was in the Revolutionary army, and was corporal in a volunteer company during the war of 1812, and much respected as a citizen. John Henry's children were

**78** i. John Taylor b. 19 Sept. 1825, d. 20 Oct. 1880.

**79** ii. William Jones b. 14 Dec. 1828.

*a* iii. Hannah Dudley b. 18 Dec. 1830.

*b* iv. Susan Brown b. 29 July, 1835.

**80** v. Nathan Joshua b. 24 Oct. 1837.

**81** vi. Henry Wood b. 15 Feb. 1839.

*a* Hannah Dudley m. 1 Oct. 1862, Joseph Plumer of Milton, N. H., b. 11 Mar. 1820, son of Joseph and Sarah (Brown) Plumer. He was representative in 1873. No children.

*b* Susan B. m. 25 Apr. 1861, Jeremiah B. Calef, b. 30 Dec. 1831, selectman of Sanbornton, 1870-71.

**33** Gilman<sup>5</sup> (*Henry*<sup>4</sup>) lived in Candia on the farm of his father and grandfather. He was born in Candia 20 May, 1802, d. Sept. 1876; he m. first 13 Apr. 1831, Nancy b. 30 Aug. 1803, d. 18 Aug. 1843, dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Barker) Shute; m. second, 20 Feb. 1844, Sarah F. Pearson, and his children were

*a* i. Sarah E. b. 9 Jan. 1834.

**82** ii. Henry Gilman b. 6 June, 1836.

*a* Sarah E. m. 3 Apr. 1855, Merrill Johnson of Candia, N. H., and had i *Alice J.* b. 21 June, 1856. ii *Moses G.* b. 30 May, 1861. iii *Hattie I.* b. 13 Oct. 1867.



**34** Dudley<sup>5</sup> (*John*<sup>4</sup>) of Wheelock, Vt., was b. in Campton, N. H., 18 Apr. 1787, and d. in Wheelock, Vt. 14 Nov. 1860; a farmer. He went to Wheelock in 1808, and while there held many town offices, was justice of the peace many years, and agent for Dartmouth College. He was a Freewill Baptist. He m. in Wheelock 6 Dec. 1810, Polly b. 27 Dec. 1789, in Gilmanton, N. H. d. 10 May, 1860, in Wheelock, Vt., dau. of Jonathan and Joanna (Willey) Folsom. They had

- a i. Lydia b. 10 Sept. 1811, d. 24 Oct. 1883, in Campton.
- ii. Melinda b. 6 Mar. 1815, d. 11 June, 1846.
- iii. John b. 20 Oct. 1818, d. 21 Aug. 1842.
- iv. Kezia b. 16 Mar. 1821, d. 8 Apr. 1844.
- v. Leonard P. b. 29 Aug. 1823, d. 8 June, 1824.
- vi. Mary A. b. 6 Dec. 1826, d. 8 June, 1828.

a Lydia m. 28 Nov. 1833, in Campton, N.H., David Thornton b. 26 June, 1808, in Hatley, Stanstead County, Canada, son of Samuel and Kate (Baker) Thornton, who were from Campton, and had 1 *John C.* b. 7 Aug. 1834, d. in Campton 25 Oct. 1873, m. 7 Jan. 1863, Eliza A. Thomas b. in Wheelock, Vt., 4 Mar. 1843, and had three children. ii *Melinda C.* b. 17 Jan. 1836, m. in Greensboro', Vt., 18 Mar. 1858, Geo. Miller b. in Draymon, Scotland, 1812, d. 31 Mar. 1876, in Groton, Vt., and had eight children. She m. 2d, 6 Feb. 1877, in Groton, Vt., Peter Darling b. there 2 Feb. 1827, and has one child. iii *Kesia C.* b. 14 May, 1838, d. in Wheelock, 19 Mar. 1859. iv *Dudley C.* b. 20 Sept. 1840, m. Hannah Hastings of Greensboro', Vt., and had three children. v *Ferod D. W.* b. 26 Apr. 1842, m. in Hatley, Stanstead Co., Canada, 24 Jan. 1865, Mrs. Lucy Colby, b. there Sept. 1834, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah (Simons) Wadley. He was formerly in the milk business in Somerville, Mass., but now a farmer in Topsham, Vt. vi *Mary H.* b. 5 May, 1844, m. 15

June, 1878, in Campton, Richard H. Copithorn b. in Boston, 5 Mar. 1852, now a farmer on the old John Clark farm in Campton, N. H. vii *Horatio W. H.* b. 30 Aug. 1847, m. Lizzie Clark, and has two children. viii *Sumner* b. 8 Oct. 1850, d. 6 Feb. 1859. ix *Fudson* b. 4 Nov. 1853, d. 6 Feb. 1859. x *Frank A.* b. 25 Apr. 1855, d. 7 Feb. 1859. John and Melinda were b. in Campton, N. H., and the others in Wheelock, Vt., where the three youngest died.

**35** John<sup>5</sup> (*John*<sup>4</sup>) of Campton, N. H. was born there 3 Dec. 1793, and d. 28 July, 1868. He m. 6 Nov. 1823, Alice Baker b. 27 July, 1798, in Campton. They had

**83** i. Josiah Baker b. 1 Aug. 1824, d. 15 Oct. 1856.

a ii. Lydia b. 19 Dec. 1829.

a Lydia m. 12 Apr. 1863, in Campton, John S. Hanaford b. 17 Mar. 1830, in New Hampton, N. H.

**36** Leavitt<sup>5</sup> (*John*<sup>4</sup>) of Campton, N. H. was b. there 7 Apr. 1796, and d. 6 Mar. 1855; was selectman. He m. 30 Dec. 1824, Almira Bump b. 8 June, 1803? in Campton, d. 6 Feb. 1833, and had

a i. Malvina b. 8 Nov. 1825.

**84** ii. John Rogers, b. 17 Jan. 1828, d. 25 Mar. 1875, in Plymouth.

**85** iii. Dudley Leavitt b. 18 Jan. 1830.

iv. Infant d. 6 Feb. 1833.

a Malvina m. 6 May, 1847, in Campton, N. H., Charles Bickford b. in Campton, 1822, d. 7 Dec. 1854, in Thornton, N. H., and had i *Almira* b. 11 Sept. 1848, in Thornton, d. in Campton. ii *Sarah G.* b. 26 May, 1850, in Thornton, m. 19 Apr. 1875, Geo. Emery b. Feb. 1855, and had *Charles S.*

b. 21 Dec. 1879. iii *Mary M.* d. 10 Apr. 1854, in Campton. Mrs. B. m. 2d, 21 Dec. 1856, in Campton, Hon. Russell Cox of Holderness, N. H., b. there 19 Aug. 1799, and had *Almira* b. 25 June, 1858. Mr. Cox has held many town offices, and has several times been a member of the legislature.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

**37** Joseph<sup>6</sup> (*John*<sup>5</sup>) of Campton, N. H., b. at Haverhill, N. H. 31 Jan. 1792, d. 18 Jan. 1865. He m. first, Mar. 1820, Hannah Cook b. 18 Sept. 1793, at Campton, d. 24 Jan. 1832. He m. second, 28 Jan. 1834, Apha (or Aphia) Palmer b. 13 May, 1791, at Campton, d. 20 Jan. 1873. His children were

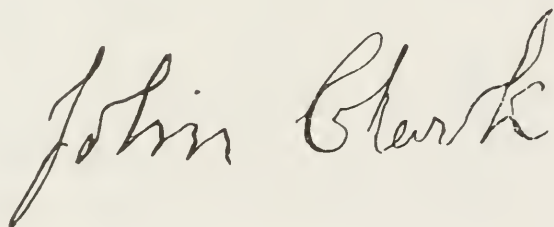
- 86** i. Samuel C. b. 7 May, 1821.
- 87** ii. William Hutchins b. 13 Oct. 1822.
- iii. Moody b. 27 Sept. 1824, d. 15 Apr. 1825.
- 88** iv. Joseph b. 2 Apr. 1826.
- 89** v. Benjamin b. 11 June, 1828.
- 90** vi. Calvin b. 12 Aug. 1830.
- 91** vii. Daniel b. 28 Oct. 1834.

**38** Amos<sup>6</sup> (*John*<sup>5</sup>) of Campton, N. H. was b. at Haverhill, N. H. 6 Feb. 1794, and d. 28 Dec. 1876. He m. 9 Oct. 1828, Hepzibah, who d. 10 July, 1877, dau. of Dudley and Rebecca (Pingery) Palmer. Hepzibah was sister of his brother Joseph Clark's second wife. His children were

- 92** i. Moody b. 23 Sept. 1829.
- 93** ii. Theodore Palmer b. 17 Aug. 1831.
- iii. Mehitable b. 27 June, 1834.
- iv. Phebe b. 18 Apr. 1839.

**39** John<sup>6</sup> (*John*<sup>5</sup>) of Rumney, N. H. was born at Haverhill, N. H. 25 June, 1800. He studied theology with Rev. George Punchard, a Congregational clergyman, then of Plymouth, N. H. He was ordained 23 Jan. 1835, and acted as pastor at Wilmot, Danbury, and Enfield, N. H. from 1835 to 1842.

The author of the History of the New Hampshire Churches, writing of that at Wilmot, says: "In 1835 Rev. John Clark was elected pastor, and labored with good success among them until 1842." He was pastor of the Congregational Church in Burke, Vt., from 1842 to 1854, and preached at Bristol, Bridgewater, and Hebron, N. H., from 1855 to 1870. He is now retired by reason of age, but in 1884 was in full possession of his faculties, and a most entertaining correspondent. The fac-simile is from his signature in his eighty-fifth year.



He m. 3 Nov. 1825, Abigail b. 6 Oct. 1804, dau. of Robert and Abigail (Morse) Mitchell of Bridgewater, N. H. and has had

- a* i. Emily b. 26 June, 1827, d. 12 Aug. 1877.
- ii. Robert M. b. 22 Feb. 1829, d. 3 June, 1833.
- 94** iii. Richard B. b. 29 Nov. 1830.
- 95** iv. Edwin b. 25 Feb. 1834.
- b* v. Martha A. b. 19 June, 1837.
- 96** vi. John M. b. 22 Jan. 1840.
- vii. George W. b. 19 Feb. 1845, d. 3 Aug. 1864.



These children were all well educated, the older ones attending Lyndon, Danville, and St. Johnsbury, Vt., academies, and the others at Plymouth, New Hampton, and Meriden, N. H.

*a* Emily m. 6 June, 1847, Ira Brown, M. D. b. at Kirby, Vt., 20 Sept. 1818, attended district school and was one term at Brownington academy. Studied medicine with his brother Abel, and attended lectures at Boston, Woodstock, Vt., and Castleton, Vt. (M. D. Castleton, 1845.) Practiced at Harmony, Me., 1846; at Northumberland, N. H., 1847; Burke, Vt., 1850-64; Wells River, Me., 1864-83, when he moved to Minneapolis. They had i *Edward Josiah* b. 14 Jan. 1851, was at Kimball Union Academy, and graduated with honor at Dartmouth Coll., 1874. Taught in Haverhill, N. H. and Truro, Mass., 1870-2, during the winter, and in Minnesota in 1874-5; was six months in Kentucky and Ohio. Studied medicine with his father, and was at Dartmouth Medical School, 1877 and 1878 (M. D. 1878). Also studied in New York, and practiced at Littleton and Haverhill, N. H. Apr. 1882, he went to Minneapolis, and had charge of small pox cases at Montgomery, Minn., till June, by appointment of the State Board of Health. Inspector of infected districts, Dec. 1882, and Jan. 1883, physician at quarantine hospital, Minneapolis, where he still remains. ii *Abbie Ann* b. 23 Nov. 1853, (Sept. 1853,) educated at St. Johnsbury and Mt. Holyoke Female Seminary. Studied vocal music, and was instructed by the famous Madame Rudersdorff at New York city; m. 23 Jan. 1880, Henry K. White of Newbury, Vt., then in charge of U. S. Signal Service at Lynchburg, Va. He resigned from the service in 1881, and went to Fargo, D. T. They now live at Minneapolis, and are engaged in teaching music. iii *Esther Mianda* b. 19 Dec. 1855. Educated at the same places as her sister, and also at Norwich Free Academy, Conn. She lives with her father. iv. *John Clark* b. 4 Apr. 1859, entered a drug store at St. Johnsbury in 1877, and in 1880 studied at the Philadelphia School of Pharmacy. In Apr. 1882, went to Hudson, Wis., and is still there.

*b* Martha A. m. 27 Nov. 1862, J. R. Cummins of Eden Prairie, Minn. b. 24 July, 1834. They have no children.

**40** Charles Augustus<sup>6</sup> (*Enoch*<sup>5</sup>) of Greenland, N. H., was born there 25 Nov. 1789, and d. at Elizabeth, N. J., 4 Dec. 1876. He was clerk for Reuben Shapley of Portsmouth, N. H., a West India trader, and later was supercargo and captain. While master of a ship owned by himself he was wrecked, and on his return went to New Albany, Ind., and for twenty-one years commanded a steamer running to New Orleans, and was absent from his native place more than twenty years. Selectman of Greenland, 1857; town clerk, 1859-1864. He m. 6 Sept. 1824, at Vincennes, Ind., Virginia b. 20 Aug. 1804, in New York City, d. 15 Mar. 1871, at Greenland, N. H., dau. of Francis Caesar and Eunice (Moulton) Le Roy. Mr. Le Roy came to this country from France during the revolutionary war, as an officer in the army of Rochambeau. The children, all of whom were b. at New Albany, Ind., were

- i. Mary Adelaide b. 12 Nov. 1825, d. 11 Aug. 1827.
- ii. Adelle Cora b. 15 June, 1827, d. 6 July, 1827.
- a* iii. Adelaide Maria b. 28 Aug. 1828.
- iv. Augustus Le Roy b. 28 Jan. 1831, d. 6 Nov. 1872.
- b* v. Cora Emily b. 14 Aug. 1832.
- vi. Louisa Hannah b. 15 Apr. 1834, d. 31 May, 1835.
- vii. Virginia Alexine b. 6 May, 1843, d. 28 May, 1867.
- c* viii. Elizabeth Le Roy b. 5 Jan. 1845.

*a* Adelaide M. m. 16 Mar. 1850, at Greenland, N. H., James Major Lewis, and had i *Alfred Bedlow* b. at Birmingham, Conn., 24 Mar. 1851, d. 29 June, 1852. ii *Virginia LeRoy* b. at Birmingham, 19 Sept. 1852, m. 2 Dec. 1880, Herbert B. Converse, and had *Herbert Lewis* b. in Dorchester, Mass.

15 Sept. 1882. III *Adelle* b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 22 June, 1855, d. 20 June, 1858. IV *James Major* b. at New York city, 3 Oct. 1859. V *Charles Benedict* b. at New York, 31 May, 1861, d. 1 Oct. 1863. VI *Cora Alexine* b. at New York, 19 June, 1869, d. 19 Sept. 1869.

b Cora E. m. 18 Feb. 1861, at Nashville, Tenn., Geo. D. Crockett, and had I *Chas. Hillman* b. at Nashville, 7 Dec. 1862, d. 12 Dec. 1862. II *Mary Adams* b. 13 Jan. 1864, m. 15 Feb. 1882, Edward B. Craig, and had *William Crockett* b. in Pulaski, Tenn., 27 Apr. 1883. III *Virginia Le Roy* b. 2 Apr. 1865, d. Aug. 1865. IV *Nathan Adams* b. 31 Jan. 1869. V *Cora Adelaide* b. 3 Feb. 1875. All the children but the eldest were born at Memphis, Tenn.

c Elizabeth L. m. 1 Feb. 1883, at Elizabeth, N. J., Warren Rogers Dix.

Augustus LeRoy Clark served in the 5th N. H. Regt. and was wounded at Gettysburg. While studying dentistry in New York city he became ill, and died of consumption at Greenland, N. H.

**41** Enoch Henry<sup>6</sup> (*Enoch*<sup>5</sup>) of Greenland, N. H. was b. there 6 Feb. 1817, and is the last of his race there, and lives on the old homestead. He was selectman 1845-50 inclusive, 1858 and 1865, most of the time being chairman, treasurer 1846-50, assessor 1863-64, highway surveyor 1854, auditor 1845 and 1857, postmaster 1851-52, besides various minor offices. This family have almost constantly filled important town offices in Greenland during a period of more than 140 years. He m. Ann Mary Waldron of Portsmouth, N. H. b. 18 Nov. 1841, and has had:—

- i. Mary R. b. 15 Oct. 1861.
- ii. Lizzie E. b. 16 May, 1864, d. 6 Aug. 1864.
- iii. Henry Enoch b. 6 Dec. 1867, d. 12 Feb. 1870.

**42** Edwin Augustus<sup>6</sup> (*Thomas March*<sup>5</sup>) of New Orleans? was b. at Newburyport, Mass. 15 Mar. 1800, and d. 31 July, 1863. He m. 29 June, 1825, Henrietta b. 1795, d. 19 June, 1850, dau. of Enoch and Mary (Clark) Toppan of Newburyport, but had no children.

**43** Thomas March<sup>6</sup> (*Thomas March*<sup>5</sup>) of Providence, R. I. was b. at Newburyport, Mass. 4 July, 1812. He graduated from Yale College in 1831; became rector of Grace Church, in Boston, 5 Nov. 1836, and was afterwards rector of St. Andrew's, Philadelphia, and Grace Church, Providence. He received the honorary degree of A. M. at Trinity College in 1851; that of S. T. D. at Union in 1851, and at Brown in 1860; and that of LL. D. at the University at Cambridge, England, in 1868. He was visitor at Trinity in 1859, and curator 1851-'55, and also a member of the Senate of Trinity College. He was consecrated Bishop of Rhode Island Dec. 6, 1854, and is one of the most eminent clergymen in this country. He m. 3 Oct. 1838, Caroline, who d. 15 Aug. 1884, at Warwick, R. I., dau. of Benjamin Howard of Boston, and his children are

- i. Bryant Howard b. 6 Oct. 1840, d. 18 Aug. 1851.
- a* ii. Mary Rebecca b. 23 July, 1843.
- 97** iii. John Mitchell b. 16 July, 1847.
- 98** iv. Howard Lee b. 25 May, 1857.

*a* Mary R. m. 29 Apr. 1869, Eugene Sturtevant of Newport, R. I. and has five ch.

**44** Rufus Wheelwright<sup>6</sup> (*Thomas March*<sup>5</sup>) of Albany, N. Y., was b. at Newburyport, 17 Dec. 1813, and graduated from Phillips (Exeter) Academy; from Yale Col-



lege in 1838, and has the degree of A. M. Installed at the Second Presbyterian Church, Washington, D. C., 17 Jan. 1842, and at the North Church, Portsmouth, N. H., 16 Nov. 1842. From 16 Nov. 1843, to Nov. 1854, he preached at Maverick Church, East Boston, Mass.; 3 Dec. 1851, to Apr. 1857, at South Congregational Church, Brooklyn, N. Y.; 14 Apr. 1857, to Nov. 1862, at First Reformed (Dutch) Church, Albany, N. Y. He received the degree of S. T. D. from the University of the City of New York in 1862, and is the author of "Heroes of Albany." He m. June, 1843, Eliza Walton, b. 8 Aug. 1824, in Alexandria, Va., d. 21 May, 1877, dau. of Rev. William C. and Margaret (Muse) Walton; the latter was a native of Jefferson Co., now in West Virginia. His children are

- 99 i. Rufus Wheelwright b. 29 May, 1844.
- 100 ii. William Walton b. 8 May, 1846.
- 101 iii. Edward Warren b. 27 Jan. 1849.
- iv. Fletcher b. 23 Nov. 1852. An Episcopal clergyman.
- v. Francke L. b. 15 Apr. 1859.
- vi. Eliza Walton b. 27 Aug. 1865.

**45** George Henry<sup>6</sup> (*Thomas March*<sup>5</sup>) of Hartford, Conn., and Bernardston, Mass., was b. at Newburyport, Mass. 7 Nov. 1819. He graduated at Yale College in 1843, took orders at Boston in 1846, and was rector of All Saints' Church at Worcester. From 1853-1861 he was rector of St. John's Church, Savannah, Ga. and 1862-1867 of Christ's Church at Hartford; he received the degree of S. T. D. at Trinity, 1863. He has also been a member of the corporation of that college. He m. 6 Dec. 1849, Lucia Blake Washburn of Worcester,

Mass., d. 14 Feb. 1860, at Savannah, Ga. He m. 2d, 3 Oct. 1865, Mrs. Susan Sanderson Perkins of Hartford, Conn. He has:—

- i. Charles Washburn b. 16 Oct. 1851.
- ii. George Henry b. 14 Oct. 1856.

Charles W. was for two years at Yale College, and is a member of the bar of Worcester County, Mass. George H. graduated at Yale College in 1880.

**46** Samuel Adams<sup>6</sup> (*Thomas March*<sup>5</sup>) of Elizabeth, N. J., was b. at Newburyport 27 Jan. 1822, and d. 28 Jan. 1875. Educated at Andover, Litchfield, and the Theological School at Alexandria, Va. He took charge of a new mission church, since called the Church of the Mediator, at Philadelphia, and later was minister of the Church at Plymouth, Mass., and while there was called to be assistant in St. Ann's Church, Brooklyn, N. Y. From 1848 to 1856 he was rector of the Church of the Advent, at Philadelphia, and in April, 1856, he took charge of St. John's Church, Elizabeth, N. J., where he remained until his death. He represented the diocese in two General Conventions, and at the time of his death was president of the standing committee of the diocese. He published the "Life of the Rev. Albert W. Duy," soon after taking orders, and later the "History of St. John's Church, Elizabeth." He was honored with the degree of D. D. by Rutgers College, N. J. He was entirely devoted to his life work, and a faithful pastor. His kindness of heart, genial disposition and witty speeches made him a favorite with all classes and creeds, and his death was

universally lamented. On the day of the funeral the bells of the city were tolled, and addresses were made by Bishops Stevens and Scarborough. His congregation have placed a memorial tablet in the church, and, by vote of the vestry, a monument has been erected over his grave in Laurel Hill Cemetery, Philadelphia. During his ministry at Elizabeth, the number of communicants increased from sixty to four hundred and fifty, and a fine church and chapel were built and paid for. He m. 26 Oct. 1848, Sarah, dau. of John Snowden and Elizabeth Ingersoll (Bayard) Henry of Philadelphia. Their children were

- 102 i. John Snowden Henry b. 17 Aug. 1849.
- 103 ii. Charles Cooper b. 5 Oct. 1851.
- iii. Thomas March b. 7 Feb. 1856.
- iv. Elizabeth Bayard b. 16 Jan. 1860.
- v. Mary Louise b. 14 Sept. 1866.
- vi. James Bayard b. 5 Apr. 1869.

**47** Ichabod<sup>6</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>5</sup>) of Wolfboro, N. H. was b. 8 Aug. 1793, and d. 3 Apr. 1825, of consumption, as did his wife, two daus. and a grandson. He m. 4 Apr. 1815, Eliza, d. 5 July, 1828, dau. of Dea. James and Mary (Fullerton) Day of Portsmouth, N. H. His children were

- a* i. Eliza b. 5 Nov. 1817, d. 11 Dec. 1846.
- ii. Harriet Cecilia b. 27 May, 1819, d. 2 Apr. 1862.  
*S. P.*
- b* iii. Mary Greenleaf b. 27 Jan. 1824.

*a* Eliza m. Mar. 1840, John H. Bowles of Portsmouth, N. H. and lived in Brooklyn, N. Y. They had *John Henry* b. 5 June, 1841, d. 31 May, 1874, at Wolfboro, N. H., who lost an arm in the civil war.

*b* Mary G. m. 2 Sept. 1852, Charles Nowell of Wolfboro, N. H. who d. 3 May, 1864. They had 1 *Eliza Day* b. 11 Nov. 1853, m. 30 May, 1876, Joseph G. Stoddard, now of Erving, Mass. and has a son. 11 *Harriet Clark* b. 21 Apr. 1856, m. 30 May, 1876, Geo. W. Gould of Chelsea, Mass. and has two daus.

**48** Enoch Moody<sup>6</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>5</sup>) of Wolfboro', N. H., was b. 12 Apr. 1802, d. 7 Aug. 1865, m. 8 June, 1826, at Milton, N. H., Sarah Plumer b. 8 July, 1806, dau. of Ichabod and Lydia (Wentworth) Hayes. Mrs. Hayes was dau. of Ephraim and Phebe Wentworth, who were first cousins, Ephraim having m. the dau. of his uncle Jonathan. Ephraim and his wife were of the fourth generation from Elder William Wentworth, the ancestor of a numerous and distinguished race. (See Wentworth Genealogy.) Their children were

- a* i. Sarah Elizabeth b. 30 Apr. 1827.
- 104** ii. Brackett Weeks b. 19 June, 1829, d. 2 May, 1865.
- 105** iii. Charles Ichabod b. 26 July, 1831, d. 18 June, 1864. *S. P.*
- iv. George Avery b. 11 May, 1833, of Anoka, Minn.
- b* v. Anna Augusta b. 10 Aug. 1835.
- vi. Mary Frances b. 19 Sept. 1837, d. 12 May, 1855.
- vii. Henry Moody b. 14 Apr. 1840, d. 5 Mar. 1865, *S. P.*, at Butts' Mountains, Cal.
- c* viii. Ellen Eliza b. 21 July, 1843, d. 19 Sept. 1869.
- 106** ix. Greenleaf Brown b. 30 Nov. 1845.
- x. Joseph William b. 4 Sept. 1848, d. 12 Jan. 1850.

*a* Sarah E. m. 10 Jan. 1850, David Charles Rogers of Wolfboro, N. H., son of Hon. Nathaniel and Martha (Rust) Rogers, and had 1 *Charles Henry* b. 17 May, 1851, d. 13 Feb. 1879. 11 *Ellen Florence* b. 26 May, 1853, d. 10 Sept. 1854.



III *Nathaniel* b. 13 May, 1856, d. 12 Jan. 1865. IV *Herbert Eugene* b. 25 Aug. 1861.

*b* Anna A. m. 10 Nov. 1853, John Gilman Cate of Wolfboro, and has I *Emma Gilman* b. 1854? m. 6 July, 1878, George A. Carpenter of Wolfboro, and has a son. II *Sarah Frances* b. 23 May, 1858, d. 10 Oct. 1858. III *Nellie* b. 12 Oct. 1860. IV *Lillian Maude* b. 26 July, 1863.

*c* Ellen Eliza m. Daniel Nute of Wolfboro, but had no children.

**49** Greenleaf<sup>6</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>5</sup>) of Dover, N. H. was born 22 Mar. 1808, or 5 Mar. 1806, and d. 2 Mar. 1874. He m. Nancy Brown of Portsmouth, N. H. who d. 9 July, 1846, aged 41. He m. 2d, 22 Nov. 1848, Aphia P. Johnson, b. in Lebanon, Me. 28 Nov. 1828. Ch.:—

- a* i. Mary Helen.
- ii. James Edwin b. 1832, d. 16 Sept. 1862. *S. P.*
- 107** iii. George Greenleaf b. 21 June, 1850, in Dover, N. H.
- 108** iv. Frank Herbert b. 25 Oct. 1852, in Dover.
- v. Daniel Johnson b. 25 June, 1854, in Dover.

*a* Mary Helen m. Henry B. Upham of Saugus, and lives in Haverhill, Mass.

**50** Brackett Weeks<sup>6</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>5</sup>) of Dover, N. H. was b. 2 Nov. 1809, and d. in Dover, 1 Jan. 1885; a painter. He is spoken of as a man of high character, genial, and well-informed. He m. 12 May, 1833, Martha Washington Dam of Parsonsfield, Me. who d. 20 Feb. 1842. She is said to have been a woman of "uncommon loveliness." He m. 2 Apr. 1844, Mary Ann, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Watson) Waldron. His children were:—

- i. William Howard b. 30 May, 1835, d. 26 Sept. 1836.
- ii. Amelia Frances b. 22 May, 1836, d. 29 Oct. 1836.
- iii. Joseph Edwin b. 18 Nov. 1837, d. 23 Mar. 1841.
- iv. Araminta Cyrene b. 10 Nov. 1840, d. 1 July, 1841.
- v. Martha Waldron b. 18 Jan. 1847, d. 21 May, 1849.

**51** Alfred Metcalf<sup>6</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>5</sup>) of Dover, N. H., was b. 17 Oct. 1812, and d. 18 Aug. 1855. He was a member of the First Church of Dover. He m. Abigail T. Cotten of Saco, Me., but had no children.

**52** Isaac Moody<sup>6</sup> (*Daniel*<sup>5</sup>) of Reading, Mass., was b. at Piermont, N. H., 9 Jan. 1819. He attended the district school and worked on his father's farm till 1840, when he went to Cambridge, Mass., to work as a carpenter. Since 1845 he has been almost constantly in the employ of the Boston & Maine R. R., having been five years station and ticket agent at Plaistow, N. H., fourteen years at Newmarket Junction, and from 1866 to 26 May, 1883, when he resigned, at Reading, Mass. He m. 2 July, 1845, in Boston, Mary A. b. 9 June, 1822, at Brookfield, N. H., dau. of Samuel and Lydia Lang of Wakefield, N. H. He had

- a i. Fannie Mary b. 23 Dec. 1846.
- ii. Ida Estella b. 28 Nov. 1862.
- iii. Laurie Etta b. 4 Oct. 1864.

The oldest was b. at Plaistow, N. H., and the others at South Newmarket, N. H.

a Fannie M. m. 1871, Franklin Eugene Richardson of Biddeford, Me., b. 6 May, 1847, eldest son of Jason and Caroline (Cutting) Richardson of Woburn, Mass., and has *Emma Geneva* b. 16 Dec. 1871.

**53** John Dana<sup>6</sup> (*Daniel*<sup>5</sup>) of Olean, N. Y., was b. at Piermont, N. H., 20 Apr. 1823, d. 21 June, 1874. He m. May, 1852, Abby E. Stark of Olean, N. Y., b. 1829, at Little Valley, N. Y., and had

- i. George Dana b. 15 Aug. 1853, d. 5 Oct. 1854.
- ii. Lillian b. 29 Feb. 1856, d. 5 June, 1857.
- iii. Edward Everett b. 8 June, 1858, d. 26 Nov. 1884, at Olean. *S. P.*
- a* iv. Edith May b. 20 May, 1861.
- v. Nellie E. b. 20 Sept. 1864.
- vi. John b. 13 Nov. 1868, d. 11 Feb. 1869.
- vii. Claudis b. 12 July, 1870, d. 19 Aug. 1873.
- viii. Harry R. b. 23 Aug. 1873, d. 7 July, 1874.

All b. at Olean.

*a* Edith May m. 5 Jan. 1881, Charles Major b. 8 Aug. 1860, at Cuba, N. Y., and has two children.

**54** Daniel Gove<sup>6</sup> (*Daniel*<sup>5</sup>) of Boston, was b. at Piermont, N. H., 24 Nov. 1827. He was in the employ of Chickering & Sons, pianoforte makers, for about fifteen years, and then became connected with Hallett, Davis & Co., and has been with them fifteen years. He was a member of the common council of Roxbury in 1867, and of the school committee of Boston, 1870, 1871, 1872. He m. 20 June, 1853, at Lawrence, Mass. Sarah E. b. 30 Nov. 1832, at Brentwood, N. H., d. at Boston, Mass., 12 Aug. 1880, dau. of Eliphalet and Sarah E. Thing. His children, both b. at Roxbury, are

- 109** i. Frank Gove b. 11 Apr. 1855.
- ii. Mattie Lincoln b. 14 May, 1860.

**55** Amos Hurd<sup>6</sup> (*Daniel*<sup>5</sup>) of Piermont, N. H., was b. there 15 June, 1831. He is a farmer, and is a respected and useful citizen. In Nov. 1870, he was ordained at Concord, N. H., a preacher of the gospel, by the Advent Christian Society. He m. 13 Oct. 1853, at Piermont, Ann Eliza Piper b. 20 May, 1834, at Andover, N. H. His children are

- 110 i. Elmore Charles b. 10 Aug. 1854.
- a { ii. Emma Augusta b. 7 May, 1856.
- 111 { iii. George Augustus b. 7 May, 1856.
- b iv. Abbie Elvena b. 29 Aug. 1860.
- c { v. Hattie Ann b. 25 May, 1863.
- { vi. Herbert Amos b. 25 May, 1863.

a Emma Augusta m. 1 Jan. 1884, at Piermont, Joseph P. Wallace of Rumney, N. H., b. Sept. 1844.

b Abbie E. m. 25 Dec. 1884, at Piermont, Charles L. Davis of Wentworth, N. H., where he was b. 2 May, 1859.

c Hattie A. m. 16 Nov. 1884, at Piermont, Edward R. Griffin of Warren, N. H., b. 11 Feb. 1858, at Bradford, Vt.

**56** Winthrop George<sup>6</sup> (*Daniel*<sup>5</sup>) of Salamanca, N. Y. was b. at Piermont, N. H., 3 Aug. 1839. A carpenter. He removed from Piermont to Olean, N. Y. in 1869, and in 1875 to Salamanca. He m. Feb. 1867, Mary E. Billings of Orford, N. H. b. Apr. 1840, and has

- i. Fannie Etta b. 8 Mar. 1868, at Piermont.

**57** John<sup>6</sup> (*Smith*<sup>5</sup>) of Kasson, Minn. was b. at Fort Ann, N. Y. 16 Aug. 1817. A farmer and carpenter; m. 4 May, 1840, at Fort Ann, N. Y., Lucy Jane Woodward, b. 11 Aug. 1818, d. 19 Oct. 1854. He m. second,



29 Mar. 1855, at Palmyra, Wis., Abigail L. Safford, and had

- 112 i. William H. b. 6 Mar. 1841.
- 113 ii. Albert M. b. 20 Apr. 1848.
- 114 iii. Myron J. b. 8 Feb. 1850.
- 115 iv. James E. b. 27 Oct. 1852.
- a v. Angie E. b. 18 Mar. 1856.
- vi. Ella D. b. 5 Jan. 1859.
- vii. Emma b. 28 Nov. 1860.
- viii. Lucinda b. 31 Jan. 1865.
- ix. Mary b. 17 Aug. 1868.

All his children were b. at Palmyra, except William b. at Fort Ann, and Mary b. at Kasson, Minn.

a Angie E. m. 7 June, 1876, Comel De Vogel, and had  
 I *Dorcas E.* b. 25 Sept. 1877, at Kasson, Minn. II *Lucious E.*  
 b. 5 Sept. 1883, at Hayfield, Minn.

**58** Albert G.<sup>6</sup> (*Smith*<sup>5</sup>) was b. at Fort Ann, N. Y. 9 July, 1822, m. 27 Oct. 1847, Abigail Griffin Burpee of Cambridge, Mass.

**59** Enos<sup>6</sup> (*Smith*<sup>5</sup>) of Palmyra, Wis. was b. at Berlin, Vt., 16 June, 1829, m. 12 Mar. 1854, Jane Walch of Palmyra, Wis., and his children are

- i. George b. 20 May, 1855, d. 10 Sept. 1857.
- ii. George E. b. 12 July, 1858.
- iii. Charles H. b. 14 July, 1861.

**60** Vandon B.<sup>6</sup> (*Smith*<sup>5</sup>) of Minneapolis, Minn. was b. at Fort Ann, N. Y., 27 Nov. 1836, m. 2 Nov. 1863, Corilla E. Houghton of Kilbourn City, Wis., and has

- i. Mary b. 9 Apr. 1865, at Minneapolis, Minn.
- ii. Lillie b. 26 June, 1870, at Ripon, Wis.
- iii. Frank b. 4 Nov. 1872, at Kearney, Neb.

**61** Joseph H.<sup>6</sup> (*John*<sup>5</sup>) of Wentworth, N. H. was born 4 Apr. 1821. He m. 1st, Dec. 1865, Emeline Hobbes, who d. Apr. 1880; he m. 2d, 25 Dec. 1881, Mrs. Chloe Mills, but has no children.

**62** Stevens K.<sup>6</sup> (*John*<sup>5</sup>) of Warren, N. H. was born 27 Nov. 1825. He m. 1st, 18 Sept. 1849, Chastina Packard, b. 9 Feb. 1824, d. 28 Nov. 1861; he m. 2d, 11 June, 1862, Martha R. b. 24 Nov. 1830, dau. of Rev. Perry and Betsey (Johnson) Mason of North Monroe, N. H. and his children are:—

- 116** i. Elvin W. b. 15 Sept. 1850, d. 8 Sept. 1873. *S. P.*
- a ii. Mary Evalyn b. 29 July, 1852.
- iii. John F. b. 25 Feb. 1858.
- iv. Chastina J. b. 5 June, 1860.

a Mary Evalyn m. 18 Apr. 1883, Charles O. Robinson of Lynn, Mass.

**63** John L.<sup>6</sup> (*John*<sup>5</sup>) of Warren, N. H. was b. 7 Mar. 1829. He m. 22 Nov. 1858, Sarah J. Sanborn, b. 3 Sept. 1835. He has had no children.

**64** Oscar B.<sup>6</sup> (*Enoch*<sup>5</sup>) of Altamont, Labetta Co., Kan. was b. at Piermont, N. H., 27 Dec. 1827, m. 5 Apr. 1855, at Andover, Mass., Betsey b. 10 Mar. 1838, in England, dau. of John and Elizabeth Burfield, and has

- i. Fred W. b. 24 Sept. 1862.
- { ii. Wilt J., b. 20 Nov. 1864.
- { iii. Will B. b. 20 Nov. 1864.
- iv. Amy B. b. 29 May, 1873.
- v. Nettie M. b. 23 Sept. 1876.

The sons were b. in Illinois, and the daus. in Kansas.

**65** Enoch<sup>6</sup> (*Enoch*<sup>5</sup>) of Lawrence, Mass. was b. at Piermont, N. H. 27 July, 1831. He left Wentworth in 1863, and has since lived in Andover and Lawrence, Mass. He m. 23 Sept. 1870, at Andover, Helen M. b. 20 Nov. 1851, at Plymouth, Mass., dau. of Elbridge and Lydia A. Sears, and has

- i. Walter L. b. 21 Apr. 1872, in Lawrence.
- ii. Jennie S. b. 8 Sept. 1875, in Plymouth, Mass.

**66** James H.<sup>6</sup> (*Enoch*<sup>5</sup>) of North Andover, Mass., was b. at Wentworth, N. H., 18 Oct. 1836, and d. at North Andover, 29 Apr. 1882. When eighteen years of age he left Wentworth, and entered the employ of the Chickering Piano Co. at Andover, Mass., and about 1863 removed to North Andover, and was in the employ of Davis, Fisher & Co., manufacturers of machinery for woolen factories. The following is from a notice of his death: "James H. Clark, a resident of the town for about twenty years, passed away last Saturday after a long and painful illness. He bravely combated the disease, but to little avail. He was a man of quiet disposition and excellent character. With his fellow workmen he was a great favorite." His friends speak of him as a man much beloved. He m. 2 June, 1864, at Andover, Mass., Mary S. b. 7 Mar. 1837, at Alexan-

dria, N. H., dau. of John and Susan Canney. She was the widow of Herbert J. Kenney, whom she m. 14 June, 1862, at Augusta, Ga. Their only child was

- i. Nellie May b. 24 Feb. 1868, in North Andover, Mass.

**67** John<sup>6</sup> (*Stephen*<sup>5</sup>) of Meredith, N. H., was b. 21 Nov. 1812, d. 7 Mar. 1860. He m. 16 Aug. 1838, Martha Roberts, and had

- 117** i. Elon b. 10 Jan. 1846.
  - a ii. Fannie M. b. Aug. 1849.
  - iii. Charles F. b. Mar. 1857, d. 2 Sept. 1881.

a Fannie M. m. Nov. 1866, Daniel L. Alexander of Meredith, and has two daus.

**68** David<sup>6</sup> (*Stephen*<sup>5</sup>) of Meredith, N. H., was b. 30 Jan. 1816. He m. 16 Nov. 1848, Mary Rollins b. 1821, and had

- i. David H. b. 30 Nov. 1850, who lives with his father.
- a ii. Addie b. 4 Aug. 1856.
- b iii. Lizzie b. 26 Nov. 1859.

a Addie m. 25 Nov. 1880, Charles Osgood of Lake Village, N. H., but has no children.

b Lizzie m. 3 Feb. 1883, Gilbert Merrill of Concord, N. H.

**69** Gilman<sup>6</sup> (*Stephen*<sup>5</sup>) of Tamworth, N. H., was b. 5 Mar. 1821. He m. 1 Jan. 1850, Mary Jane, b. 13 June, 1825, d. 27 Dec. 1866, dau. of Jonathan and Lucinda (Sanborn) Thompson. He m. second, 18 Oct. 1869, Laura A. b. 4 Sept. 1837, dau. of Gilman and Sarah M. (Call) Newton, and had



- i. Isabella Jane b. 29 Jan. 1853, d. 25 Mar. 1859.
- ii. George W. b. 15 July, 1858, d. 7 Apr. 1859.
- iii. Isabella Frances b. 25 Aug. 1860, d. 9 Aug. 1865.
- iv. Idella F. b. 16 Jan. 1871.
- v. Minnie C. b. 27 Apr. 1872.
- vi. George E. b. 5 Apr. 1874.

**70** Nathaniel<sup>6</sup> (*Joshua*<sup>5</sup>) of Thornton, N. H., was b. 8 Feb. 1815, d. 1 Apr. 1875. He was for many years an invalid. He m. 22 June, 1848, Mary M., b. 6 June, 1829, dau. of Joseph and Fanny Sargent of Thornton, N. H. She m. second, 17 Apr. 1880, Maj. John H. Gill of Plymouth, N. H., who has been twice representative to the legislature. The children were

- 118** i. Frank Harland b. 3 Apr. 1849.
- 119** ii. Albert Westford b. 2 July, 1852, d. 17 Nov. 1882.
- a iii. Ellen Cyrene b. 10 June, 1856.
- iv. Charles Edgar b. 13 Dec. 1858.
- v. Fannie B. b. 24 Feb. 1861.
- vi. Mary Emma b. 16 Oct. 1866.

Charles is now in a store at North Stratford, N. H.

a Ellen C. m. 18 Dec. 1879, Charles E. Parks of Passumpsic, Vt. and lives in Somerville, Mass. They have one child.

**71** John D.<sup>6</sup> (*Enoch*<sup>5</sup>) was b. in Gilmanton, N. H., 21 July, 1810, and d. in Littleton, N. H., 28 Mar. 1855. He moved from Gilmanton to Littleton, in 1832, and bought the homestead on which his son John A. now lives, and later a farm on which his brother-in-law John Dudley had lived. There is a lime quarry on the home farm, and this was worked by him, as it is now by his son. He m. Oct. 1838, Elizabeth, b. 12 Jan. 1808, dau. of

John Stevens of Littleton, and Anna (Webster) Stevens of Methuen, Mass. The latter lived to the age of 96, and was much esteemed. Mrs. C. lived with her son George after her husband's death until she m. 10 Nov. 1879, Rev. Levi Streeter of Lisbon, N. H. The children were:—

- 120** i. John Arthur b. 18 Oct. 1839.
- 121** ii. George A. b. 5 Feb. 1841, d. 24 Aug. 1880.
- a* iii. Eliza A. b. 31 Aug. 1843.
- b* iv. Phebe J. b. 5 Mar. 1847.

*a* Eliza A. m. 12 May, 1867, Summer E. Farr of Dalton, N. H., and has *Lorenzo E.*

*b* Phebe J. m. 5 Mar. 1865, Geo. Carpenter of Dalton, N. H., who was a selectman 1881 and 1882, and has *Mary E.*

**72** Thomas<sup>6</sup> (*Samuel*<sup>5</sup>) of Gilmanton, N. H., was b. 14 Aug. 1798, and d. 3 June, 1879. He m. 16 June, 1821, Hannah Fellows b. 19 Dec. 1801, d. 5 Oct. 1879, and his children were

- a* i. Frances H. b. 25 Mar. 1827, d. 27 Nov. 1858.
- b* ii. Julia A. b. 5 Dec. 1828.

*a* Frances H. m. 25 Oct. 1854, William F. Swain of Laco-  
nia, N. H., but has no children.

*b* Julia A. m. 3 Apr. 1851, John W. Wells of Belmont, N. H., b. 17 July, 1824, and has i *Walter Clark* b. 14 June, 1853. ii *Fanny May* b. 8 May, 1860. iii *Thomas Dudley* b. 9 May, 1862.

**73** Nathan<sup>6</sup> (*Samuel*<sup>5</sup>) of Tilton, N. H., was b. at Gilmanton, 6 May, 1804, m. 8 Feb. 1826, Hannah B. b. 12 Jan. 1802, dau. of David and Joanna Kimball of Gilmanton, and had

- a* i. Caroline b. 1826.
- b* ii. Mary E. b. 24 Aug. 1828.
- iii. Joanna K. b. 22 Aug. 1830, d. 7 Nov. 1868.

*a* Caroline m. 14 June, 1854, John C. Mason of Canterbury, N. H., but had no children.

*b* Mary E. m. 8 Sept. 1852, Smith S. Morrill of Canterbury, and has i *Albro D.* b. 29 Aug. 1854. He is m. and teaches in Lewiston, Pa. ii *Anna C.* b. 26 Oct. 1856. She is m. and lives at Northfield, N. H. iii *Bessie S.* b. 17 July, 1859. iv *Estella T.* b. 2 Sept. 1861, d. young. v *Caroline M.* b. 15 Mar. 1863, d. young. vi *Kate D.* b. 6 June, 1867.

**74** Samuel<sup>6</sup> (*Samuel*<sup>5</sup>) of Belmont, N. H. was b. in Gilmanton, N. H., 5 May, 1809. He m. first, 2 Sept. 1834, Eliza G. b. 1813, d. 30 Apr. 1860, dau. of Coffin and Polly Sanborn of Gilmanton. He m. second, 3 Feb. 1862, Susan J. Smith, b. 28 Jan. 1838. His children were

- i. Mary b. 1835, d. 1839.
- a* ii. Eliza Ann b. 30 July, 1840.
- iii. Joseph b. 23 Apr. 1864.
- iv. Alvin b. 16 June, 1866.

*a* Eliza Ann m. 20 Oct. 1857, Daniel Mooney of Salem, Mass., and has i *Medora F.* b. 12 Dec. 1859, in Gilford, N.H., m. 5 Sept. 1882, Dr. Frank A. Durgin of Salem, Mass. ii *Lillian N.* b. 23 July, 1864, in Salem, d. 19 Apr. 1865.

**75** Joseph H.<sup>6</sup> (*Samuel*<sup>5</sup>) of Minnesota, was born at Gilmanton, N. H. 10 Feb. 1819, and d. 23 Sept. 1879. He was State senator from first district of Minnesota for three terms. He m. first, 2 Feb. 1843, Mahala D. Gile, who d. 27 Jan. 1854; m. second, 17 Sept. 1856,

Sarah b. 27 Jan. 1821, dau. of Simeon and Sally B. (Smith) Hoyt. His children were

- i. Charles T. b. 14 Mar. 1847, d. 1 Feb. 1868.
- ii. Joseph Edwin b. 7 Apr. 1850, d. 5 Dec. 1856.
- 122** iii. Herbert Edwin b. 28 Feb. 1858.

**76** William M.<sup>6</sup> (*Peter*<sup>5</sup>) of Gilmanton, N. H. was b. there 10 Dec. 1809. He m. first, 2 Jan. 1832, Abigail T. Morrison of Gilmanton, b. 9 May, 1810, d. 3 May, 1867. He m. second, 19 Apr. 1868, Mrs. Mary Ann Dearborn, b. 22 Oct. 1822, dau. of Jacob and Polly (Nourse) Little. Jacob was sixth in descent from George Little, one of the early settlers of Newbury, Mass. (See Little Genealogy.) He has

- a* i. Mary M. b. 4 Jan. 1839.

*a* Mary M. m. 5 Mar. 1862, John A. Ladd, b. 1 Sept. 1832, but has no children.

**77** Samuel Dudley<sup>6</sup> (*Dudley*<sup>5</sup>) of Boston, Mass., was b. in Sanbornton, N. H., 4 July, 1826. A piano finisher. He m. 25 Nov. 1852, Annie M. Smith, and had \*

- i. Ellen M. b. 17 Mar. 1855, at Winchester, Mass.

**78** John Taylor<sup>6</sup> (*John Henry*<sup>5</sup>) of Boston, was b. at Sanbornton, N. H., 19 Sept. 1825, and d. 20 Oct. 1880. He was of the firm of Clark, Adams & Clark, wholesale dealers in crockery, china and glass ware. Elected to the Board of Aldermen in 1872, and served

---

\* A full line of this family has not been obtained. It is said that he has one dau. who is married, and that she is not his only child.



till 1878, the last four years as chairman. He was a prominent Freemason. He m. 16 Oct. 1855, Elizabeth Weld, b. 18 July, 1833, dau. of William T. Andrews of Boston. His children are

- i. Fannie Maria b. 8 Oct. 1856.
- ii. Caroline Bigelow b. 4 Oct. 1859.
- iii. Bessie Taylor b. 22 Jan. 1862.
- iv. Emily Andrews b. 1 Aug. 1865.
- v. Edward Andrews b. 5 Dec. 1868.
- vi. Alice Weld b. 30 July, 1872.
- vii. John Taylor b. 31 Mar. 1875.

**79** William Jones<sup>6</sup> (*John Henry*<sup>5</sup>) of Boston, was b. at Sanbornton, N. H., 14 Dec. 1828. He is of the firm of Clark, Adams & Clark; m. 25 June, 1868, Lucy Thorpe b. 16 Feb. 1845, dau. of Thomas and Celestia D. Ashley of Westfield, Mass., and has

- i. Elizabeth Andrews (Ashley)? b. 6 Aug. 1869.

**80** Nathan Joshua<sup>6</sup> (*John Henry*<sup>5</sup>) of Framingham and Danvers, Mass., was b. at Sanbornton, N. H., 24 Oct. 1837, m. 25 Sept. 1872, Georgiana Bartlett b. 3 Jan. 1848, dau. of Chas. B. Perley of Sanbornton, N. H., and his children are

- i. William Henry b. 2 Jan. 1874, d. 6 Feb. 1875.
- ii. Nathan Perley b. 7 Feb. 1876.
- iii. Lucy Ashley b. 15 Apr. 1879.

**81** Henry Wood<sup>6</sup> (*John Henry*<sup>5</sup>) was b. at Sanborn-ton, N. H., 15 Feb. 1839. A commission merchant, of the firm of Clark & Co. 5 India St., Boston. He m. 24 Aug. 1871, in Boston, Ella b. 1847, dau. of Darius and Emily P. Ladd.

**82** Henry Gilman<sup>6</sup> (*Gilman*<sup>5</sup>) of Manchester, N.H., was b. 6 June, 1836, lived on the ancestral farm for some years; m. 23 May, 1869, Keziah C. Bickford of Deerfield, and has no children.

**83** Josiah Baker<sup>6</sup> (*John*<sup>5</sup>) of Campton, N. H., was b. 1 Aug. 1824, and d. 15 Oct. 1856, m. 6 June, 1852, Amanda, b. 16 Aug. 1831, d. 7 Feb. 1876, in Campton, dau. of Henry and Clarissa (Bartlett) Little of Campton. They had

- i. Henry Little b. 19 July, 1853, in Campton. He m. 20 June, 1881, Mrs. Addie C. Walton of Campton.

**84** John Rogers<sup>6</sup> (*Leavitt*<sup>5</sup>) of Plymouth, N. H., was b. 17 Jan. 1828, and d. 25 Mar. 1875, in Plymouth. He m. 6 Oct. 1858, Abigail Stickney, b. 20 Jan. 1823, or (11 Jan. 1824), d. 6 Mar. 1875, dau. of John Poore and Apphia (Brown) Butler\* of Campton, and had

- i. Nellie Jane b. 28 June, 1861.

**85** Dudley Leavitt<sup>6</sup> (*Leavitt*<sup>5</sup>) of Malden, Mass. was b. 18 Jan. 1830. A livery stable keeper. He formerly lived at Plymouth, N. H., and was deputy sheriff. He m. 4 Nov. 1852, Jane Parkmun Butler, b. 20 July, 1829, a sister of his brother's wife. Children:—

- 123** i. John Leavitt b. 10 July, 1853, at Campton.
- 124** ii. Edwin Charles b. 25 June, 1856, at Chelsea.
- iii. Kate Elizabeth b. 31 Mar. 1867.

---

\* See Poore Genealogy.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

**86** Samuel C.<sup>7</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>6</sup>) of New Hampton, N. H. was b. 7 May, 1821. He m. 31 Oct. 1850, Mary Angeline Colman, b. 3 Oct. 1831. He had

- i. Ida Josephine b. 16 Aug. 1851, d. 9 Aug. 1854.
- ii. Evelin b. 10 May, 1856.
- iii. Sidney J. b. 28 Apr. 1862.

**87** William Hutchins<sup>7</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>6</sup>) was b. 13 Oct. 1822. He removed to Melrose, Minn. in 1866; m. 14 Dec. 1852, Mrs. Abby Jane Aldrich, b. 20 Oct. 1828, at Hill, N. H. dau. of Jonathan and Sally (Tucker) Batchelder. His elder children were b. at Concord, N. H. and the youngest at Melrose. His children were

- i. Arvilla Cora b. 6 July, 1855, d. 30 Sept. 1864.
- ii. William Henry b. 4 Apr. 1865.
- iii. Levin Perley b. 1 Nov. 1867.

**88** Joseph<sup>7</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>6</sup>) of San Francisco, Cal. was b. 2 Apr. 1826, graduated at Kimball Union Academy in 1850, and at Dartmouth College in 1854, and has the degree of A. M. Read law with Napoleon B. Bryant at Plymouth, N. H. teaching part of the time there and at Gilford. He was Captain Co. A, Sixth Regt. N. H. Vols. in the Civil war, 1861 and 1862. He is now attorney and counsellor at law, No. 420 Montgomery St. San Francisco. He m. 30 Aug. 1855, at Holderness, N. H., Polly Chandler, b. 25 Nov. 1831, dau. of

Hon. John Hayes and Charlotte (Baker) Thompson, and had

- i. Joseph A. b. 14 June, 1856, d. 27 June, 1872.
- ii. Charlotte Hannah b. 26 June, 1859, d. 23 Nov. 1863.
- iii. Anna Josephine b. 12 Oct. 1861.
- iv. Bertha Evangeline b. 19 Oct. 1865, d. 16 Aug. 1867.

All born at Plymouth, N. H.

**89** Benjamin<sup>7</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>6</sup>) of Sauk Rapids, Minn. was b. 11 June, 1828, graduated at Kimball Union Academy in 1851, and at Dartmouth College in 1855. Taught in Gilford Academy from Aug. 1855, to June, 1856. Read law with Ellery A. Hibbard of Laconia, N. H. and Messrs. Flint and Bryant of Concord. He was in Melrose, Minn. 1857-58, then returned to Plymouth, N. H. and practiced his profession there.

**90** Calvin<sup>7</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>6</sup>) of Plymouth, N. H., was b. 12 Aug. 1830. He was deputy sheriff for Grafton and Carroll counties, 1855 to 1858 inclusive, and selectman of Plymouth, 1873 and 1874. He m. 29 Oct. 1856, at Thornton, N. H., Betsey Ann b. 28 Nov. 1832, dau. of Anthony Carpenter and Ruth (Aldrich) Colcord. Mr. Colcord was b. at Newmarket, N. H., 18 Dec. 1788, and his wife at Lebanon, N. H., 2 Aug. 1792, and m. 26 Nov. 1817. Calvin's children were

- i. Everett Colcord b. 21 Nov. 1857.
- ii. Mary Cora b. 13 Aug. 1862.
- iii. Calvin A. b. 22 Aug. 1864, d. 16 May, 1865.
- iv. Alma Hannah b. 3 May, 1866.

The two elder were b. at Campton, and the youngest at Plymouth, N. H. Mary C. graduated from the State



Normal School at Plymouth, N. H., 1883, and is a successful teacher.

**91** Daniel<sup>7</sup> (*Joseph*<sup>6</sup>) of Campton, N. H., was b. 28 Oct. 1834, m. 10 Dec. 1863, Sabrina b. 27 Apr. 1845, dau. of Arthur and Hannah A. (Thayer) Hunt of Franconia, N. H., and his children are

- i. Alice L. b. 15 Aug. 1864.
- ii. Apha S. b. 3 Sept. 1866.
- iii. Arthur D. b. 25 July, 1868, d. 4 May, 1878.
- iv. Lottie H. b. 29 Dec. 1871.
- v. Eugene J. b. 29 Dec. 1873.
- vi. Harry C. b. 14 Mar. 1877.
- vii. Charles W. b. 5 Mar. 1880.
- viii. Clarice V. b. 1 Jan. 1885.

The six eldest were b. at Campton, and Charles W. at Woodstock, N. H.

**92** Moody<sup>7</sup> (*Amos*<sup>6</sup>) of Kirwin, Phillips County, Kansas, was b. 23 Sept. 1829, and m. 4 June, 1856, Frances H. Smith. His children are

- i. Mehitable b. 16 June, 1861.
- ii. Alice H. b. 30 Apr. 1865.
- iii. Arthur P. b. 20 Oct. 1867, d. 26 Oct. 1871.
- iv. Frank A. b. 23 June, 1870, d. 11 Feb. 1880.
- v. Herbert T. b. 20 Oct. 1872.
- vi. Harry M. b. 18 Dec. 1877.

**93** Theodore Palmer<sup>7</sup> (*Amos*<sup>6</sup>) of Campton, N. H. was b. 17 Aug. 1831, and m. 20 Dec. 1860, H. Louise, dau. of Samuel and Sarah T. (Draper) Stevens, and has

- i. T. Ernest b. 22 Sept. 1863.
- ii. George H. b. 23 Aug. 1867.

**94** Richard B.<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) of West Plymouth, N. H., was b. at Groton, N. H., 29 Nov. 1830. He was assistant to his brother Edwin at the Indian Agency in Minn. He m. 6 June, 1855, at Derby, Vt., Sarah S. b. 14 Dec. 1830, at Bow, N. H., dau. of William and Lucy Ann (Farnum) Gault; the latter b. at Bow, and the former at Hooksett. His children are

- i. Charles Fremont Gault b. 17 May, 1856.
- ii. Jennie Helen b. 28 June, 1858.
- iii. William Richard b. 21 June, 1863.
- iv. George Perley b. 1 Sept. 1872.

All were b. at Plymouth except William, who was b. at Bridgewater. Charles and William are in the employ of the Boston and Lowell Railroad.

**95** Edwin<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) of Melrose, Minn. b. at Bridgewater, N. H. 25 Feb. 1834. He went West when a young man, and was in company with William A. Croffit, as a proprietor and financial editor of the St. Anthony *Evening News*, a daily paper printed at St. Anthony, Minn. from 1857-62. He was afterwards Indian agent of the Chippewas and Winnebagoes in Northern Minnesota with a major's commission, under President Lincoln, and one of the pioneers of Minnesota politics. He is now proprietor of the Melrose Flouring Mills, and dealer in merchandise, grain and lumber. Melrose owes its rapid growth in a great measure to his enterprise. At the time he made the purchase of the lands on which his mills now stand, he was in company with William H. Clark, under the firm name of Edwin and William H. Clark. He m. 1 Jan.

1860, at St. Anthony, Ellen F. Rowe, b. 9 Feb. 1836, at Upper Gilmanton, N. H. and has had

- i. Everett Edwin b. 3 June, 1862.
- ii. Herbert Charles b. 5 June, 1864, d. 29 Nov. 1865, at Minneapolis.
- iii. Mabelle Ellen b. 1 Apr. 1867.
- iv. John George b. 19 Jan. 1870, d. 27 Aug. 1870, at Melrose.
- v. Rowe b. 6 Oct. 1873, d. 8 May, 1874, at Melrose.
- vi. Walter b. 14 Dec. 1880.

His oldest son was b. at St. Anthony, the second at Upper Gilmanton, and his daughter at Chippewa agency. The younger sons were b. at Melrose.

**96** John M.<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) of Rumney, N. H. b. 22 Jan. 1840; he resides with his father. He was prepared for college, but went to Minnesota, and was a successful printer and proof-reader, having been previously two years in the business in Boston. In 1861 he removed to the Pacific coast, and in 1867 returned to New Hampshire to care for his parents, then advanced in years. He is a dealer in real estate, and an extensive and prosperous farmer. He was selectman of Rumney, in which town the home farm lies, in 1880, 1881 and 1882, and perhaps since.

**97** John Mitchell<sup>7</sup> (*Thomas March*<sup>6</sup>) was b. 16 July, 1847, and received the degree of Ph. B. at Brown University in 1865. He is now in the iron business with Naylor & Co., Boston.

**98** Howard Lee<sup>7</sup> (*Thomas March*<sup>6</sup>) of Providence and Warwick, R. I., was b. in Providence 25 May, 1857.

He took the degree of Ph.B. at Brown in 1876, and passed the following year abroad; is now with O. N. Purdy & Co., wool brokers. He m. 22 Sept. 1881, Eliza Greene b. 28 Oct. 1859. dau. of Russell M. and Mary Eliza (Greene) Larned of Providence. Mrs. L. is dau. of Hon. Albert C. Greene of Providence. (See Larned Gen.)

**99** Rufus Wheelwright Jr.<sup>7</sup> (*Rufus Wheelwright*<sup>6</sup>) of Detroit, Mich., was b. at Portsmouth, N. H., 29 May, 1844. He fitted for college in Brooklyn, N. Y., and entered Williams, but passed his Sophomore year at the University of New York, returning to Williams the following year, graduating in 1865. In his senior year he was President of the Adelphic Union Society. He taught for a time at Auburn, N. Y., and then entered the Episcopal Divinity School at Philadelphia, completing his course at the General Theological Seminary, N. Y., and acting as assistant minister at Calvary Church in that city. He was rector of St. John's Church, Portsmouth, N. H., from Oct. 1868 to 1871, of Trinity Church, Columbus, O., 1871-77, and St. Paul's, Detroit, 1877 to the present time. He m. 9 Apr. 1874, at Columbus, O., Lucy, dau. of William Dennison, the well known "war Governor" of Ohio, who was also Postmaster General under two administrations. He was a trustee of Kenyon College from 1873 to 1876; is a member of the standing committee of the diocese of Michigan and of the Church missionary board, and has served as a delegate to the General Convention. His children are

- i. Helen b. 18 Jan. 1875.
- ii. Rufus Wheelwright b. 20 Dec. 1876.
- iii. Elizabeth b. 27 Feb. 1879.



**100** William Walton<sup>7</sup> (*Rufus Wheelwright*<sup>6</sup>) of Tompkinsville, Staten Island, N. Y. was b. at Portsmouth, N. H. 8 May, 1846. He fitted for college in Brooklyn, N. Y. and graduated at Williams in 1866. He engaged for a time in business in New York, building the works of the Buffalo Mutual Gaslight Company, and in 1872 those of the Citizens' Gas Co. in Rochester. Retiring from business on account of ill health, he passed a year in Europe, and on his return began the study of divinity at Union Seminary, N. Y. where he graduated in 1877. He was ordained pastor of the Congregational Church, Painesville, O., remaining but a year, when his health failed. About four years ago he took the pastorate of the Reformed Dutch Church at Brighton Heights. He m. 4 Mar. 1868, Elizabeth M. Wyckoff of Brooklyn, by whom he has

- i. Elizabeth Morris b. 8 Dec. 1869.
- ii. Marion b. 15 May, 1875.
- iii. Alice Webster b. 11 Nov. 1877.

**101** Edward Warren<sup>7</sup> (*Rufus Wheelwright*<sup>6</sup>) was b. 27 Jan. 1849. He spent four years in Asiatic countries, and was professor at the Imperial University at Tokio. He is the author of "Life and Adventures in Japan." He m. 10 Sept. 1879, Louisa McCulb~~er~~ of Wisconsin, b. 14 Nov. 1859.

**102** John Snowden Henry<sup>7</sup> (*Samuel Adams*<sup>6</sup>). Lumber dealer, 812 Broad St., Newark, N. J. He was b. 17 Aug. 1849, m. 4 Dec. 1872, Mary E. Davenport, and has

- i. Samuel Adams b. 9 Apr. 1875.
- ii. Amelia Schuyler b. 7 Jan. 1878.

- iii. Henry Githens b. 17 Feb. 1879.
- iv. Alexander Bayard b. 20 Sept. 1880.

**103** Charles Cooper<sup>7</sup> (*Samuel Adams*<sup>6</sup>) was b. 5 Oct. 1851; he is of the firm of Clark, Neergaard & Co., manufacturers of paper, importers and dealers in paper makers' supplies, 140 Nassau St., New York City. He m. 3 Jan. 1876, Margaret b. 6 Apr. 1853, in Baltimore, d. 17 Nov. 1878, in Baltimore County, dau. of Jeremiah and Margaret S. (Dusham) Wheelwright. He m. 2d. 2 Feb. 1881, Sarah E. b. 6 Apr. 1852 (3), dau. of Dr. Samuel and Sarah E. (Leeds) Lockwood of Stamford, Conn. His children are

- i. Margaret Wheelwright, b. 19 Nov. 1877, in Baltimore.
- ii. Charles Cooper b. 3 Jan. 1882, d. 11 Sept. 1882.

**104** Brackett Weeks<sup>7</sup> (*Enoch Moody*<sup>6</sup>) b. at Milton, N. H., 19 June, 1829, was killed by an accident at Farmington, N. H., 2 May, 1865. He m. 10 Nov. 1853, Abigail Amanda, b. 8 Nov. 1834, dau. of Joseph Cook and Tryphena (Roberts) Wentworth of Farmington, N. H. Joseph was sixth in descent from Elder William Wentworth. Their children are

- i. Wilmer Brackett b. 24 Nov. 1854.
- a* ii. Caroline Frances b. 28 Dec. 1856.
- iii. Adelaide Augusta, d. young.

Wilmer B. is in business in Boston.

*a* Caroline F. m. at Dover, N. H. 20 Jan. 1880, Lemont P. Hatch of Boston, Mass.

**105** Charles Ichabod<sup>7</sup> (*Enoch Moody*<sup>6</sup>) was b. 26 July, 1831, and served in Company C, 1st Minnesota Vols., and was killed at Petersburg, Va., 18 June, 1864.

**106** Greenleaf Brown<sup>7</sup> (*Enoch Moody*<sup>6</sup>) of Wolfboro', N. H., was b. 30 Nov. 1845, and m. 18 Oct. 1877, Victorine Marie Jaclard of Wolfboro'. She d. 17 May, 1880. He m. second, 18 Oct. 1883, Ida Frances b. 1849, in Bradford, Mass., dau. of Charles C. and Sarah (Jackman) Morse.

**107** George Greenleaf<sup>7</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>6</sup>) of Dover, N. H., was b. there 21 June, 1850. He m. 20 June, 1870, Mary E. Locke of Barrington, N. H., and had

- i. George Greenleaf b. 17 Nov. 1874, in Dover, N. H.
- ii. Thatcher Rich b. 21 June, 1881, in Dover, N. H.

**108** Frank Herbert<sup>7</sup> (*Greenleaf*<sup>6</sup>) was b. at Dover, N. H., 25 Oct. 1852. He has been in the employ of the Eastern Railroad. He m. 24 Nov. 1880, Mary P. Tibbets of Bath, Me., and has

- i. Mary Louise b. 1881, at Lewiston, Me.

**109** Frank Gove<sup>7</sup> (*Daniel Gove*<sup>6</sup>) of Providence, R. I. was b. at Roxbury, Mass. 11 Apr. 1855. He is in the employ of the Providence and Worcester R. R. He m. 24 Oct. 1883, Emma J. b. 27 Mar. 1860, at South Scituate, R. I. dau. of Harley W. and Joanna (Franklin) Potter.

**110** Elmore Charles<sup>7</sup> (*Amos H.*<sup>6</sup>) was b. 10 Aug. 1854. He was educated at New Hampton, N. H. graduating in 1884, and has preached at Wentworth, Bridgewater, and Bristol, N. H. Ordained and installed as pastor of the Free Baptist Church at Sutton,

N. H. 21 Aug. 1884. The following notice of him is from a local paper:

"Bro. E. C. Clarke, a student at New Hampton Institution, supplied our pulpit for a time, and after graduating last June located here and became our pastor. He is evidently the right man for the place. He and his wife are both winning the confidence and esteem of the people. The church is encouraged and revived. The attendance at both the preaching and social services is increasing, and a deep interest is manifested."

He m. 30 Aug. 1873, at Waterford, Vt., Annette E. Turner, b. 28 Feb. 1855, at Monroe, N. H., and has no children.

III George Augustus<sup>7</sup> (*Amos H.*<sup>6</sup>) of Piermont, N. H. A farmer. He was b. 7 May, 1856, and m. 3 Mar. 1881, at Haverhill, N. H. Belle G. Hardy, b. 4 Mar. 1861, at Haverhill, and has

- i. Ernest Greenleaf b. 21 Jan. 1883, at Haverhill.

II 2 William H.<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) of Kasson, Minn. was b. at Fort Ann, N. Y. 6 Mar. 1841. He enlisted 6 Aug. 1862, from Chicago in Company A, 72d Ill. Infantry, and was made a sergeant, and served to the close of the war. One or more of his brothers served for short terms of sixty or ninety days. He m. 4 June, 1867, Eunice M. b. at Dansville, N. Y. 15 Feb. 1847, dau. of William and Lydia Cornell. Children:—

- i. Emma Gene b. 20 May, 1868, d. 28 Feb. 1870.
- ii. John b. 27 Nov. 1871.
- iii. William Cornell b. 13 Feb. 1874.



- iv. Tess b. 25 May, 1879.
- v. Allie Lydia b. 28 Oct. 1882.
- vi. Henry Leroy b. 28 Aug. 1884.

William and Tess were born at Byron, Minn. and the others at Kasson. Gene died at Kasson.

**113** Albert M.<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) of Mitchell, Dakota, was b. at Palmyra, Wis. 20 Apr. 1848. He m. 27 Oct. 1870, Kate M. dau. of William and Kate Huntly. His children are

- i. Byron H. b. 24 Sept. 1871, d. 1 Mar. 1872.
- ii. Arthur G. b. 26 Apr. 1873.
- iii. Walter B. b. 4 July, 1875.
- iv. Fred V. b. 23 Oct. 1877.
- v. Lucy F. b. 17 Aug. 1881.

All b. at Kasson, Minn. except Lucy, who was b. at Parker, Dakota.

**114** Myron J.<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) of Topeka, Kan. was b. at Palmyra, Wis. 8 Feb. 1850. He m. 23 Nov. 1870, Isabella M. dau. of Shadrac and Maranda Smith, and has

- i. Charles J. b. 17 Jan. 1874.
- ii. Frank T. b. 28 June, 1875.
- iii. Edith P. b. 25 May, 1877.

All b. at Kasson, Minn.

**115** James E.<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) of Tracy, Minn. was born at Palmyra, Wis. 27 Oct. 1852. He m. 4 July, 1872, Mary A. dau. of Aaron and Sarah Walradth. Children :

- i. Mabel L. b. 4 Aug. 1876, at Kasson, Minn.
- ii. James E. b. 28 June, 1878, at Byron, Minn.
- iii. Hattie D. b. 15 Dec. 1882, at Tracy, Minn.

**116** Elvin W.<sup>7</sup> (*Stevens K.*<sup>6</sup>) was b. 15 Sept. 1850, and d. 8 Sept. 1873. He m. 1 May, 1873, Eva A. Poor, and had no children.

**117** Elon<sup>7</sup> (*John*<sup>6</sup>) of Meredith, N. H. was b. 10 Jan. 1846. He m. 31 Mar. 1875, Sarah A. Dow, but has no children.

**118** Frank Harland<sup>7</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>6</sup>) of Concord, N. H. was b. 3 Apr. 1849. A locomotive engineer. He m. 2 Dec. 1871, Mary Emma, dau. of David and Mehitabel Woodbury of Woodstock, N. H. but has no children.

**119** Albert Westford<sup>7</sup> (*Nathaniel*<sup>6</sup>) was b. 2 July, 1852. He was a conductor on the Boston, Lowell and Nashua R. R. and was killed by an accident at North Billerica, Mass. 17 Nov. 1882. He m. 28 Oct. 1876, Mary Adelaide, dau. of Charles and Mary Nutting of Concord, N. H. and had

- i. Bertha Atossa b. 17 Dec. 1880.
- ii. Alice Westford, b. 15 July, 1883.

**120** John Arthur<sup>7</sup> (*John D.*<sup>6</sup>) of Littleton, N. H. was b. there 18 Oct. 1839. He is a farmer and lime dealer, and owns the two large farms bought by his father. He m. 23 Mar. 1861, Eliza J. b. 13 May, 1841, dau. of Benoni and Joanna (Smith) Clough of Lyman, N. H. and has

- i. John W. b. 14 Aug. 1863.

**121** George A.<sup>7</sup> (*John D.*<sup>6</sup>) of Littleton, N. H. was b. there 5 Feb. 1841, d. 24 Aug. 1880. He was a

farmer and wheelwright, and lived about two miles from his brother. He m. 2 Aug. 1862, Olivia M. b. 24 Apr. 1844, in Bethlehem, N. H. d. 27 Apr. 1874, dau. of Trueworthy and Sylvia (Hadley) Dudley. He m. 2d, 3 July, 1875, Lina Merrill, d. 12 Nov. 1878. He and both of his wives d. of consumption. His children were

- i. Kate A. b. 10 June, 1864.
- ii. Jennie P. b. 29 May, 1866.

The daughters live at Whitefield, N. H.

**122** Herbert Edwin<sup>7</sup> (*Joseph H.*<sup>6</sup>) of Claremont, Dodge Co. Minn. was b. 28 Feb. 1858. He m. 10 Feb. 1881, Clara B. b. 10 Nov. 1860, dau. of Oscar and Almedia (Wallace) Searle, and has

- i. George H. b. 12 Nov. 1881.

**123** John Leavitt<sup>7</sup> (*Dudley Leavitt*<sup>6</sup>) of Concord, N. H. was b. at Campton, N. H. 10 July, 1853. He is connected with United States and Canada Express. He m. 23 Oct. 1878, Mary Ella, b. 10 Nov. 1856, dau. of Gershom L. and Abby W. Fall, and has

- i. Howard Dudley b. 18 Oct. 1880.
- ii. Edna Barrett b. 5 June, 1882.

**124** Edwin Charles<sup>7</sup> (*Dudley Leavitt*<sup>6</sup>) of Chelsea, Mass. was b. there 25 June, 1856. He is a druggist. He m. 11 July, 1878, Georgianna, b. at Malden, Mass. 1856, dau. of Aaron and Lucinda Barrett, and has no children.



# JOSIAH CLARKE

AND

HIS DESCENDANTS.

---

## PART V.



JOSIAH CLARKE of Boston, was the seventh son of Nathaniel, and was born in Newbury, Mass., 7 May, 1682, and d. in Boston, 29 Apr. 1717 (see page 21). 15 Mar. 1703, Josiah Clarke of Newbury sold to Dr. Humphrey Bradstreet twenty acres in "Almesbury," which he inherited from his "Honoured father Ensign Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury." Josiah acknowledged the deed before Paul Dudley "J. pacis" in Boston.

4 Dec. 1706, Josiah and Sarah Clarke conveyed to Nicholas Gilman for £14, the "upland, woodland, swamp, and meadow," which he had in Salisbury and Newbury.

26 Feb. 1710, Henry Hale and Thomas Moody sold Josiah for £5, Moody's wife Judith's rights in the estate



of her grandfather, Henry Somerby. Mrs. Moody was daughter of Sarah Hale.

1 Mar. 1710-11, Elizabeth Hale, daughter of Henry Somerby, Josiah Clarke of Boston, "taylor," legal representative by purchase of Sarah Hale, daughter of Henry Somerby, and Nathaniel Clarke of Newbury, heir by will of Daniel Somerby, and James Wise, clothier of Newbury, purchaser of said Nathaniel Clarke's rights, sold to Nathaniel Coffin two fifths, to James Coffin two fifths, to Stephen Coffin one fifth of all the real estate of Henry and Daniel Somerby "except what Nathaniel Clarke now has" for £130. Josiah d. insolvent, and letters of administration were granted to his widow, 1 Feb. 1719.

27 June, 1720. "The account of Sarah Woodwell (late Clarke) Adminis<sup>a</sup>. on the Estate of her former Husband Josiah Clarke late of Boston Tailor deceased" (see Suffolk County Probate records) was presented, and she prayed allowance for the following expenses among others, which are given here as illustrating the manners of the times, it appearing that wine, gloves, etc., were then considered necessities at a funeral, even when the deceased had died insolvent.

For a Coffin	£1.	Wine	£2.	Gloves	£2.	
Porters	£1.1.	Pall	.12	.	.	£6 13
" Mourning for myself	.	.	.	.	.	4
" a Scarfe a p <sup>r</sup> of Gloves and Fan	.	.	.	.	.	2 8
" Mourning for 2 children	.	.	.	.	.	4 10
" 2 hatts and hatbands	.	.	.	.	.	1
" 3 pr Shoes	.	.	.	.	.	14

He was m. 24 Jan. 1705-6 by Benjamin Colman to Sarah b. 15 Jan. 1689, dau. of John and grandau. of Wm. Chamberlin of Hull, Mass. She m. second, 26 May, 1720, Joseph Woodwell of Bridgewater, Rev. Cotton Mather officiating. She was then of Hingham. Josiah and Sarah Clarke had, b. in Boston,

- i. John b. 21 Oct. 1710.
- ii. Josiah b. 1 Jan. 1713.

Nothing further is known of these children.



## TABLE

Showing the number of descendants of the name of  
Clarke (Clark) from the five sons of Nathaniel.

	Nathaniel.	Thomas.	John.	Henry.	Josiah.
Third generation,	2	8	4	11	2
Fourth generation,	8	6	5	19	
Fifth generation,	38	13		62	
Sixth generation,	60	3		125	
Seventh generation,	109	18		172	
Eighth generation,	90	15		84	
Ninth generation,	53	11			
Tenth generation,	4				
	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	364	74	9	473	2

Add the eleven children in the second generation, and the total is nine hundred and thirty-three.

Although the number is small, it is certain that the descendants from Thomas have been traced more thoroughly than from any of his brothers, excepting John, whose line became extinct in the fourth generation. The record of Henry's descendants must be nearly complete, but it is possible that some families of the tribe of Nathaniel have escaped the researches of the author. Of the family of Josiah nothing is known.

## THE COAT OF ARMS.



A BRANCH of the family have in their possession a coat of arms which they regard as an heir-loom. It was evidently painted by John Coles, Senior, of Boston, and therefore cannot be much over a century old, and its genuineness is considered doubtful by heraldic authorities. The following is the blazon : gules, three swords erect in pale argent, hilts or. An inescutcheon argent, charged with a sinister hand gules, upon the blade of the middle sword. Crest, a helmet azure, embossed or ; above the helmet a wreath and a swan. A palm branch vert is on either side of the shield. There is no motto.

The arms are evidently a copy of those of the Clarkes, Baronets of Shirland, County Nottingham, England. The crest of the Baronet is "A hand gules coupé at the wrist, holding a sword as in the arms." The inescutcheon is the Baronet's badge, and does not descend to younger sons.

Coles may have merely been directed to reproduce or make a copy of the ancient family arms, but the facts cannot now be ascertained.

In explanation of the heraldic terms, it may be said that the arms are, on a red shield three straight old-fashioned swords silver color, their points toward the top of the shield, with cross-shaped hilts of the color of gold. The inescutcheon is a small, white shield with a red left hand open, the palm to the front, on it ; gules signifies red, azure blue, argent white, vert green, and or golden.



## ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

---

Page 42. Hon. Isaac W. Smith was elected a trustee of Dartmouth College, 1885.

Page 69. Susan Greeley (Moulton) Clarke, wife of Hon. John Badger Clarke (40), died on or about 10 May, 1885.

Page 73. Abner P. Emerson was killed by an explosion at Port Royal in July, 1861, while on board a vessel which had been fitted out by New York merchants for the service of the Government in the war.

Page 94. Frank Leverett Clarke died 16 Mar. 1885.

Page 107. Sophia Fellowes (Clarke) Flint died 18 May, 1885.

Page 147. Sixth line from the bottom, for "ii" read "iii."

Page 155. Mr. Josiah F. Stone was six years a member of the board of selectmen of Winchester, Mass., and his name is connected with many local enterprises. Besides his son given on page 155, he had Joseph, who died young, Frank M., Willie Rix, Ella Clara, and perhaps others who d. young. The whole family have removed to California.

Page 180. A full record of the family of Samuel Dudley Clark (77) was received too late for insertion in its proper place, owing to the author's not being able to obtain his address in season. He m. 25 Nov. 1852, Anna Maria, b. in Boston, 29 Sept. 1829, dau. of Horace Holbrook and Ellen Maria (Dow) Smith, and his children were

- a*
- i. Ellie Maria b. 17 Mar. 1855.
  - ii. Frederic Dudley b. 24 Nov. 1857, d. 14 Aug. 1860.
  - iii. Bertha Wyman b. 19 Sept. 1864.
  - iv. Lucia Smith b. 5 Jan. 1872, d. 31 Aug. 1872.

Ellie and Bertha were b. in Winchester, Mass., Frederic in South Boston, and Lucia in Hyde Park, Mass.

*a* Ellie M. m. Frederic Henry Lewis.

In the note at the bottom of page 180, instead of "line" read "record," which latter was the word used in the compiler's manuscript.

Page 187. John M. Clark (96) has been chairman of the board of selectmen of Rumney, N. H., for the past three years.



# INDEX.

## I.—CLARKE (CLARK): CHRISTIAN NAMES.

Aaron Woodman, . . . .	54	Allie Lydia, . . . .	193
Abbie Elvena, . . . .	172	Alma Hannah, . . . .	184
Abbie H., . . . .	150, 151	Almira Lorain, . . . .	147
Abigail, 36, 37, 41, 42, 53, 141, 130		Alvin, . . . .	179
Abigail Augusta, . . . .	82	Amasa, - . . . .	61, 85
Abigail W., . . . .	54, 55	Amelia Frances, . . . .	170
Abner, . . . .	39, 52, 77	Amelia Schuyler, . . . .	189
Abraham Wheelwright, . . . .	145	Amos, . . . .	141, 159
Addie, . . . .	176	Amos Hurd, . . . .	147, 172
Addie Longfellow, . . . .	111	Amos S., . . . .	52, 77, 78, 141
Adelaide Augusta, . . . .	190	Amy B., . . . .	175
Adelaide Maria, . . . .	162, 163	Angie E., . . . .	173
Adelbert A., . . . .	87	Ann Matilda, . . . .	110
Adelle Cora, . . . .	162	Anna, . . . .	125, 136, 137
Agnes, . . . .	111	Anna Augusta, . . . .	168, 169
Albert G., . . . .	148, 173	Anna Bates, . . . .	91
Albert M., . . . .	173, 193	Anna Greeley, . . . .	57, 58
Albert Westford, . . . .	177, 194	Anna Josephine, . . . .	184
Alethea, . . . .	134, 135	Anna Norton, . . . .	60
Alethea Smith, . . . .	147	Anna Woodman, . . . .	95
Alexander Bayard, . . . .	190	Annah Maria, . . . .	111, 112
Alfred, . . . .	56	Anne, . . . .	33, 38, 39, 100, 101, 105
Alfred Dame, . . . .	84	Anne White, . . . .	49
Alfred Metcalf, . . . .	146, 170	Annie Hill, . . . .	82
Alice H., . . . .	185	Annie L., . . . .	50, 75
Alice L., . . . .	185	Annie Louise, . . . .	92
Alice Webster, . . . .	189	Anthony, . . . .	71
Alice Weld, . . . .	181	Apha S., . . . .	185
Alice Westford, . . . .	194	Araminta Cyrene, . . . .	170

- |  |                    |   |                           |
|--|--------------------|---|---------------------------|
| Ariana, . . . . .                                    | 90                 | Charles T., . . . . .   | 180                       |
| Ariana Batchelder, . . . . .                         | 98                 | Charles W., . . . . .   | 52, 185                   |
| Arthur A., . . . . .                                 | 88                 | Charles Washburn, . . . . .   | 166                       |
| Arthur D., . . . . .                                 | 185                | Charles William, . . . . .  | 110                       |
| Arthur Eastman, . . . . .                            | 69, 86             | Charlotte Hannah, . . . . .   | 184                       |
| Arthur Franklin, . . . . .                           | 112                | Chastina, . . . . .   | 150, 151                  |
| Arthur G., . . . . .                                 | 193                | Chastina J., . . . . .  | 174                       |
| Arthur P., . . . . .                                 | 185                | Clara M., . . . . .   | 71                        |
| Arvilla Cora, . . . . .                              | 183                | Clarice V., . . . . .   | 185                       |
| Augustus Le Roy, . . . . .                           | 162, 163           | Claudis, . . . . .  | 171                       |
| Benjamin, 36, 47, 48, 70, 117,<br>118, 120, 159, 184 |                    | Comfort, . . . . .  | 130, 131, 145, 146        |
| Benjamin Wells, . . . . .                            | 57, 82             | Cora Emily, . . . . .   | 162, 163                  |
| Bertha Atossa, . . . . .                             | 194                | Daniel, 17, 21, 30, 32, 36, 39, 46,<br>52, 78, 99, 100, 101, 102, 105,<br>129, 130, 133, 134, 135, 147,<br>159, 185 |                           |
| Bernice H., . . . . .                                | 88                 | Daniel Edward Church, . . . . .   | 78, 95                    |
| Bertha Evangeline, . . . . .                         | 184                | Daniel Gove, . . . . .  | 147, 171                  |
| Bertha Wyman, . . . . .                              | 202                | Daniel Johnson, . . . . .   | 169                       |
| Bessie Taylor, . . . . .                             | 181                | Daniel Seldon, . . . . .  | 112                       |
| Betsey, . . . . .                                    | 151                | David, 35, 39, 41, 53, 54, 78, 151, 176   |                           |
| Betsey B., . . . . .                                 | 152                | David Greenleaf, . . . . .  | 79                        |
| Brackett Weeks, . . . . .                            | 146, 168, 169, 190 | David H., . . . . .   | 176                       |
| Bryant Howard, . . . . .                             | 164                | David Oliphant, . . . . .   | 54, 80                    |
| Byron H., . . . . .                                  | 193                | Deborah, . . . . .  | 117, 120                  |
| Calvin, . . . . .                                    | 159, 184           | Deborah Smith, . . . . .  | 109                       |
| Calvin A., . . . . .                                 | 184                | Delia D., . . . . .   | 152                       |
| Caroline, . . . . .                                  | 46, 179            | Dolly, . . . . .  | 148, 149                  |
| Caroline A., . . . . .                               | 73                 | Dudley, . . . . .   | 138, 139, 155, 157        |
| Caroline Bigelow, . . . . .                          | 181                | Dudley Leavitt, . . . . .   | 158, 182                  |
| Caroline Frances, . . . . .                          | 190                | Ebenezer, . . . . .   | 29, 30, 32, 129, 130, 133 |
| Caroline Judson, . . . . .                           | 93                 | Edith, . . . . .  | 84                        |
| Caroline P., . . . . .                               | 73                 | Edith M., . . . . .   | 88                        |
| Catharine, . . . . .                                 | 136, 137, 153      | Edith May, . . . . .  | 171                       |
| Catharine Patten, . . . . .                          | 50, 51             | Edith P., . . . . .   | 193                       |
| Charles, . . . . .                                   | 48                 | Edmund Greenleaf, . . . . .   | 60                        |
| Charles Augustus, . . . . .                          | 143, 162, 163      | Edna Barrett, . . . . .   | 195                       |
| Charles Bartlett, . . . . .                          | 72, 89             | Edward, . . . . .   | 148                       |
| Charles Bennet, . . . . .                            | 72                 | Edward Andrews, . . . . .   | 181                       |
| Charles Cecil, . . . . .                             | 64, 86             | Edward Edson, . . . . .   | 77                        |
| Charles Cooper, . . . . .                            | 167, 190           | Edward Everett, . . . . .   | 171                       |
| Charles Edgar, . . . . .                             | 177                | Edward Harrington, . . . . .  | 95                        |
| Charles Edward, . . . . .                            | 74, 90             | Edward Hilton, . . . . .  | 74, 92                    |
| Charles F., . . . . .                                | 176                | Edward Ray, . . . . .   | 50                        |
| Charles Francis, . . . . .                           | 95                 | Edward Warren, . . . . .  | 144, 165, 189             |
| Charles Fremont Gault, . . . . .                     | 186                | Edward Wight, . . . . .   | 84                        |
| Charles Gilman, . . . . .                            | 90, 97             | Edwin, . . . . .  | 160, 186, 187             |
| Charles H., . . . . .                                | 173                | Edwin Augustus, . . . . .   | 144, 164                  |
| Charles Ichabod, . . . . .                           | 168, 190           |   |                           |
| Charles J., . . . . .                                | 193                |   |                           |



- |  |                   |                              |               |
|--|-------------------|------------------------------|---------------|
| Edwin Charles, . . . . .               | 182, 195          | Ethel May, . . . . .         | 98            |
| Eleanor, 36, 37, 38, 39, 130, 131, 132 |                   | Eugene J., . . . . .         | 185           |
| Eleanor French, . . . . .              | 77                | Eunice, . . . . .            | 34, 125       |
| Eliza, . . . . .                       | 47, 167           | Evelin, . . . . .            | 183           |
| Eliza A., . . . . .                    | 178               | Everett Colcord, . . . . .   | 184           |
| Eliza Ann, . . . . .                   | 73, 179           | Everett Edwin, . . . . .     | 187           |
| Eliza Jane, . . . . .                  | 57                | Ezra B., . . . . .           | 70, 87, 88    |
| Eliza M., . . . . .                    | 154               | Ezra Barker, . . . . .       | 47, 72        |
| Eliza Pollard, . . . . .               | 54                | Ezra Bennett, . . . . .      | 147           |
| Eliza Walton, . . . . .                | 165               | Fannie B., . . . . .         | 177           |
| Elizabeth, 17, 18, 21, 24, 25, 27,     |                   | Fannie Etta, . . . . .       | 172           |
| 28, 30, 33, 36, 37, 41, 48, 54,        |                   | Fannie M., . . . . .         | 176           |
| 55, 102, 104, 105, 114, 125,           |                   | Fannie Maria, . . . . .      | 181           |
| 132, 136, 137, 143, 188                |                   | Fannie Mary, . . . . .       | 170           |
| Elizabeth Abby, . . . . .              | 53                | Fanny Kemble, . . . . .      | 79            |
| Elizabeth Andrews (Ashley?), 181       |                   | Fletcher, . . . . .          | 165           |
| Elizabeth Augusta, . . . . .           | 50                | Florence, . . . . .          | 111           |
| Elizabeth Bayard, . . . . .            | 167               | Frances H., . . . . .        | 178           |
| Elizabeth Cogswell, . . . . .          | 79                | Francis, . . . . .           | 46, 61, 85    |
| Elizabeth Le Roy, . . . . .            | 162, 163          | Francis Gardner, . . . . .   | 89            |
| Elizabeth Marion, . . . . .            | 73                | Francis Henry, . . . . .     | 111, 112      |
| Elizabeth Morris, . . . . .            | 189               | Francis Marland, . . . . .   | 85            |
| Ella D., . . . . .                     | 173               | Francke L., . . . . .        | 165           |
| Ella Maria, . . . . .                  | 92                | Frank, . . . . .             | 174           |
| Ellen A., . . . . .                    | 70, 71            | Frank A., . . . . .          | 185           |
| Ellen Cyrene, . . . . .                | 177               | Frank Algeroy, . . . . .     | 55, 80        |
| Ellen Eliza, . . . . .                 | 168, 169          | Frank Gove, . . . . .        | 171, 191      |
| Ellen Elizabeth, . . . . .             | 53                | Frank H., . . . . .          | 80            |
| Ellen M., . . . . .                    | 180               | Frank Harland, . . . . .     | 177, 194      |
| Ellen White, . . . . .                 | 49, 50            | Frank Herbert, . . . . .     | 169, 191      |
| Ellie Maria, . . . . .                 | 202               | Frank Holden, . . . . .      | 90            |
| Elmer K., . . . . .                    | 87                | Frank Leverett, . . . . .    | 94, 201       |
| Elmore Charles, . . . . .              | 172, 191, 192     | Frank M., . . . . .          | 87, 97        |
| Elon, . . . . .                        | 176, 194          | Frank T., . . . . .          | 193           |
| Elvin W., . . . . .                    | 174, 194          | Fred Leslie, . . . . .       | 91            |
| Emily, . . . . .                       | 75, 143, 160, 161 | Fred V., . . . . .           | 193           |
| Emily Andrews, . . . . .               | 181               | Fred W., . . . . .           | 175           |
| Emma, . . . . .                        | 173               | Frederic Ainsley, . . . . .  | 112           |
| Emma Augusta, . . . . .                | 172               | Frederic Dudley, . . . . .   | 202           |
| Emma Gene, . . . . .                   | 192               | Frederick Gardner, . . . . . | 89            |
| Enoch, 124, 125, 128, 129, 130,        |                   | George, . . . . .            | 91, 173       |
| 131, 133, 134, 136, 142, 143,          |                   | George A., . . . . .         | 178, 194, 195 |
| 150, 153, 175                          |                   | George Albert, . . . . .     | 107, 110      |
| Enoch Henry, . . . . .                 | 143, 163          | George Augustus, . . . . .   | 172, 192      |
| Enoch Moody, 132, 143, 145, 146, 168   |                   | George Avery, . . . . .      | 168           |
| Enos, . . . . .                        | 148, 173          | George Dana, . . . . .       | 171           |
| Ernest Greenleaf, . . . . .            | 192               | George E., . . . . .         | 173, 177      |
| Ethel, . . . . .                       | 84                | George Greenleaf, . . . . .  | 169, 191      |

- George H., . . . 185, 195  
 George Henry, . . . 145, 165, 166  
 George Kuhn, . . . 82, 95, 96, 97  
 George Nelson, . . . 112  
 George Perley, . . . 186  
 George Pickering, . . . 50, 76  
 George Smith, . . . 147  
 George W., . . . 71, 88, 160, 177  
 George Warren, . . . 84  
 George Washington, . . . 74, 91, 111  
 George Wheeler, . . . 89  
 George William, . . . 92  
 Georgiana, . . . 58, 59  
 Gertrude A., . . . 93  
 Gertrude Alice, . . . 93  
 Gertrude Wells, . . . 84  
 Gilman, . . . 129, 138, 151, 156, 176  
 Greenleaf, 31, 34, 35, 37, 38, 44,  
     45, 46, 49, 53, 58, 60, 61, 62,  
     65, 74, 75, 79, 84, 85, 108,  
     129, 132, 145, 146, 169  
 Greenleaf Brown, . . . 168, 191  
 Hannah, 31, 32, 33, 56, 104, 129,  
     130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 138,  
     141, 146, 151, 152, 154  
 Hannah D., . . . 152, 153  
 Hannah Dudley, . . . 156  
 Hannah O., . . . 71  
 Hannah Russell, . . . 109  
 Harriet, . . . 43, 72, 141, 142, 144  
 Harriet Ann, . . . 55  
 Harriet Cecilia, . . . 167  
 Harriet Davis, . . . 107, 108  
 Harriet Elizabeth, . . . 92  
 Harriet Frances, . . . 79  
 Harriet Newell, . . . 147  
 Harriet Richardson, . . . 49  
 Harrison Stillman, . . . 109  
 Harrison Thacher, . . . 112  
 Harry Canfield, . . . 79  
 Harry C., . . . 185  
 Harry M., . . . 185  
 Harry R., . . . 171  
 Hartford Geddings, . . . 92  
 Hattie Ann, . . . 172  
 Hattie D., . . . 193  
 Henrietta A., . . . 52  
 Henry, 17, 18, 21, 27, 28, 100,  
     123-126, 129, 130, 137, 138  
 Henry B., . . . 155  
 Henry D., . . . 70, 87  
 Henry Enoch, . . . 163  
 Henry Gilman, . . . 156, 182  
 Henry Githens, . . . 190  
 Henry Leroy, . . . 193  
 Henry Little, . . . 182  
 Henry Moody, . . . 168  
 Henry Wood, . . . 156, 181  
 Herbert Amos, . . . 172  
 Herbert Charles, . . . 187  
 Herbert Edwin, . . . 180, 195  
 Herbert M., . . . 58, 84  
 Herbert T., . . . 185  
 Herbert W., . . . 88  
 Howard Dudley, . . . 195  
 Howard Irving, . . . 93  
 Howard Lee, . . . 164, 187, 188  
 Howard P., . . . 56  
 Ichabod, . . . 145, 167  
 Ida Estella, . . . 170  
 Ida Josephine, . . . 183  
 Idella F., . . . 177  
 Irving, . . . 75, 93, 94  
 Isaac, . . . 134  
 Isaac M., . . . 71, 87  
 Isaac Moody, . . . 147, 170  
 Isabel Noyes, . . . 93  
 Isabella Frances, . . . 177  
 Isabella Jane, . . . 177  
 Isabella Thompson, . . . 75  
 Jacob Pfaff, . . . 89  
 James, . . . 31, 47, 70  
 James A., . . . 71, 88  
 James Albert, . . . 74, 92, 93  
 James Bayard, . . . 167  
 James E., . . . 173, 193  
 James Edward, . . . 76  
 James Edwin, . . . 169  
 James H., . . . 150, 175  
 James Wason, . . . 50  
 James Wheelock, . . . 89  
 Jane, . . . 120  
 Jane B., . . . 152  
 Jane Graham, . . . 76  
 Jane Stickney, . . . 48, 49

- Jennie Helen, . . . . 186  
 Jennie L., . . . . 87  
 Jennie P., . . . . 195  
 Jennie S., . . . . 175  
 Jerome, . . . . 54, 79  
 Jessie Bryson, . . . . 76  
 Jessie L., . . . . 88  
 Joanna Jane, . . . . 153  
 Joanna K., . . . . 179  
 John, 17, 18, 21, 30, 32, 33, 36,  
     39, 44, 48, 50, 53, 56, 57, 71,  
     88, 113-118, 120, 129, 130, 134,  
     137, 138-141, 148, 149, 151,  
     157, 158, 160, 161, 171, 172, 173,  
     176, 192, 198  
 John Albert, . . . . 111, 112  
 John Arthur, . . . . 178, 194  
 John Badger, . . . . 46, 65-69, 201  
 John Currier, . . . . 50, 76, 77  
 John D., . . . . 153, 177, 188  
 John Dana, . . . . 147, 171  
 John Davis, . . . . 107, 110  
 John Eastman, . . . . 52  
 John F. . . . . 174  
 John George, . . . . 187  
 John Hampden, . . . . 92  
 John Henry, . . . . 138, 155, 156  
 John J., . . . . 88  
 John James, . . . . 108  
 John L., . . . . 149, 174  
 John Leavitt, . . . . 182, 195  
 John M., . . . . 160, 187, 202  
 John Mitchell, . . . . 164, 187  
 John Moses, . . . . 74, 91  
 John Phillips, . . . . 106, 108, 111  
 John Rogers, . . . . 158, 182  
 John Snowden Henry, . . . . 167, 189  
 John Taylor, . . . . 156, 180, 181  
 John Thayer, . . . . 79  
 John Theodore, . . . . 57, 83  
 John W., . . . . 194  
 John Wendell, . . . . 82  
 John Weston, . . . . 155  
 John Woodman, . . . . 41, 54, 55  
 Joseph, 129, 130, 132, 135, 136,  
     137, 141, 143, 145, 154, 159,  
     179, 183  
 Joseph A. . . . . 184  
 Joseph B., . . . . 73, 90  
 Joseph Edwin, . . . . 170, 180  
 Joseph H., . . . . 149, 154, 174, 179  
 Joseph Henry, . . . . 97  
 Joseph T., . . . . 98  
 Joseph William, . . . . 168  
 Josiah, 17, 21, 28, 100, 196, 197,  
     198  
 Josiah Baker, . . . . 158, 182  
 Josiah Bartlett, . . . . 47, 71, 72  
 Joshua, . . . . 130, 132, 135, 152  
 Judith, 17, 21, 33, 34, 100, 123,  
     125, 133  
 Judith Lunt, . . . . 109  
 Judson G., . . . . 75, 93  
 Julia, . . . . 44  
 Julia A., . . . . 178  
 Julia Cogswell, . . . . 60  
 Julia Frances, . . . . 55, 56  
 Kate A., . . . . 195  
 Kate Elizabeth, . . . . 182  
 Kate Tenney, . . . . 76  
 Kezia, . . . . 130, 136, 139, 153, 157  
 Laura Dwight, . . . . 64, 86  
 Laurie Etta, . . . . 170  
 Lawrence Fletcher, . . . . 112  
 Leavitt, . . . . 139, 158  
 Leonard, . . . . 43, 56  
 Leonard P., . . . . 157  
 Leverett C., . . . . 75, 94  
 Leverett K., . . . . 56  
 Levi, . . . . 36, 46, 47  
 Levin Perley, . . . . 183  
 Lewis Havier, . . . . 111  
 Lillian, . . . . 171  
 Lillie, . . . . 174  
 Lizzie, . . . . 176  
 Lizzie E., . . . . 163  
 Lottie H., . . . . 185  
 Louisa Hannah, . . . . 162  
 Louisa Powell, . . . . 85  
 Louise Rebecca, . . . . 90  
 Lovina B., . . . . 152, 153  
 Lucia Smith, . . . . 202  
 Lucinda, . . . . 173  
 Lucretia Keith, . . . . 111  
 Lucy, . . . . 134, 148, 149  
 Lucy Ashley, . . . . 181

- |                                      |               |                                     |                  |
|--------------------------------------|---------------|-------------------------------------|------------------|
| Lucy Bernice . . . . .               | 112           | Mary F., . . . . .                  | 153              |
| Lucy Caldwell, . . . . .             | 49            | Mary Frances, . . . . .             | 168              |
| Lucy F., . . . . .                   | 193           | Mary Greenleaf, . . . . .           | 167, 168         |
| Lucy Maria, . . . . .                | 111           | Mary Helen, . . . . .               | 169              |
| Lydia, 101, 104, 105, 137, 157, 158  |               | Mary J., . . . . .                  | 150              |
| Lydia Jane, . . . . .                | 109, 111, 112 | Mary Jane, . . . . .                | 91, 155          |
| Lydia Phillips, . . . . .            | 108           | Mary Jennie, . . . . .              | 90               |
| Lydia Woodman, . . . . .             | 41, 43        | Mary L., . . . . .                  | 143              |
| Mabel Augusta, . . . . .             | 91            | Mary Louisa, . . . . .              | 72               |
| Mabel L., . . . . .                  | 193           | Mary Louise, . . . . .              | 167, 191         |
| Mabelle Ellen, . . . . .             | 187           | Mary M., . . . . .                  | 180              |
| Malcolm Wallace, . . . . .           | 112           | Mary Moody, . . . . .               | 145, 146         |
| Malvina, . . . . .                   | 155, 158, 159 | Mary R., . . . . .                  | 163              |
| Marcy, . . . . .                     | 36, 37        | Mary Rebecca, . . . . .             | 145, 164         |
| Margaret Melvin, . . . . .           | 49            | Mary Smith, . . . . .               | 53, 54           |
| Margaret More, . . . . .             | 38            | Mattie Lincoln, . . . . .           | 171              |
| Margaret Wheelwright, . . . . .      | 190           | Maurice Dwight, . . . . .           | 64, 85, 86       |
| Maria, . . . . .                     | 70            | Mehitable, . . . . .                | 36, 37, 159, 185 |
| Maribel, . . . . .                   | 76            | Mehitable K., . . . . .             | 43               |
| Marion, . . . . .                    | 189           | Melinda, . . . . .                  | 157              |
| Marion Hill, . . . . .               | 84            | Mercy, . . . . .                    | 34, 125          |
| Mark Langdon, . . . . .              | 133           | Mercy Eliza, . . . . .              | 79               |
| Martha, . . . . .                    | 101, 133, 135 | Michael (Micah), . . . . .          | 33               |
| Martha A., . . . . .                 | 160, 162      | Minnie C., . . . . .                | 177              |
| Martha Allen, . . . . .              | 49            | Molly, . . . . .                    | 33               |
| Martha Anna, . . . . .               | 82            | Moody, . . . . .                    | 141, 159, 185    |
| Martha C., . . . . .                 | 152, 153      | Morris Herbert, . . . . .           | 84               |
| Martha Caldwell, . . . . .           | 49            | Moses, 30, 31, 35, 36, 43, 46, 47,  |                  |
| Martha Ellen, . . . . .              | 55            |                                     | 62-65, 66        |
| Martha G., . . . . .                 | 153           | Moses L., . . . . .                 | 56               |
| Martha Jane, . . . . .               | 70, 74, 92    | Myron J., . . . . .                 | 173, 193         |
| Martha P., . . . . .                 | 112           | Nancy, 39, 40, 41, 44, 45, 138, 151 |                  |
| Martha Waldron, . . . . .            | 170           | Nancy Niles, . . . . .              | 147              |
| Mary, 21, 33, 35, 36, 41, 43, 44,    |               | Nathan, . . . . .                   | 154, 178         |
| 45, 52, 101, 125, 130, 131, 132,     |               | Nathan Joshua, . . . . .            | 156, 181         |
| 136, 152, 164, 173, 174, 179         |               | Nathan Perley, . . . . .            | 181              |
| Mary A., . . . . .                   | 88, 157       | Nathaniel, 7-21, 23-30, 32, 34,     |                  |
| Mary Adelaide, . . . . .             | 162           | 35, 39, 40, 41, 43, 44, 45, 52-55,  |                  |
| Mary Ann, 50, 51, 52, 57, 70, 73, 77 |               | 58, 99, 100, 101, 117, 124, 130,    |                  |
| Mary Coburn, . . . . .               | 62            | 135, 136, 152, 177, 196, 197        |                  |
| Mary Cora, . . . . .                 | 184           | Nathaniel Haven, . . . . .          | 53, 79           |
| Mary Cornelia, . . . . .             | 79            | Nathaniel Sibley, . . . . .         | 55, 80           |
| Mary E., . . . . .                   | 149, 179      | Nellie E., . . . . .                | 171              |
| Mary Electa, . . . . .               | 55            | Nellie Jane, . . . . .              | 182              |
| Mary Ellen, . . . . .                | 82, 83        | Nellie May, . . . . .               | 176              |
| Mary Emma, . . . . .                 | 177           | Nelson, . . . . .                   | 109, 111         |
| Mary Emma Eastman, . . . . .         | 78            | Nettie M., . . . . .                | 175              |
| Mary Evalyn, . . . . .               | 174           | Octavius Leonard, . . . . .         | 55               |



- Oliver, . . . 102, 104, 105, 152  
 Oscar B., . . . 150, 174  
 Parker, . . . 102-106, 109  
 Paul, . . . 32, 33, 35, 40, 105  
 Perle V., . . . 87  
 Peter, . . . 137, 154  
 Phebe, . . . 105, 159  
 Phebe J., . . . 178  
 Phebe T., . . . 141, 142  
 Philetta Belle, . . . 79  
 Phillips, . . . 106, 107, 108, 110  
 Polly, . . . 44, 151, 154  
 Rebecca, . . . 34, 35, 38  
 Rebecca M., . . . 73  
 Rebecca Swett, . . . 48, 49  
 Richard B., . . . 160, 186  
 Richard Hilton, . . . 91, 92  
 Robert, . . . 30, 38, 48, 73, 89  
 Robert M., . . . 160  
 Rooksby, . . . 32  
 Rowe, . . . 187  
 Rufus W., . . . 39  
 Rufus Wheelwright, 144, 164, 165, 188  
 Ruth, . . . 134, 151, 152  
 Ruth K., . . . 149, 150  
 Ruth Libby, . . . 84  
 Sally, . . . 44, 151  
 Sally W., . . . 38, 40  
 Samuel, 30, 31, 32, 38, 48, 130,  
     136, 138, 153, 154, 179  
 Samuel Adams, . . . 145, 166, 167, 189  
 Samuel C., . . . 159, 183  
 Samuel Dudley, . . . 155, 180, 201  
 Samuel Everett Church, . . . 78  
 Samuel Greeley, . . . 57, 80, 81  
 Samuel Phillips, 106, 108, 109, 111, 112  
 Sarah, 17, 21, 22, 27, 28, 30, 31,  
     33, 35, 43, 46, 47, 100, 101,  
     102, 105, 125, 132, 133, 134,  
     137, 138, 146, 148, 149, 196, 197, 198  
 Sarah A., . . . 148, 149  
 Sarah Ann, . . . 54, 55, 147, 148, 152  
 Sarah Caroline, . . . 57, 58  
 Sarah E., . . . 58, 156  
 Sarah Elizabeth, . . . 74, 168, 169  
 Sarah Farnsworth, . . . 109  
 Sarah Francis, . . . 61  
 Sarah G., . . . 38  
 Sarah Goodhue, . . . 48, 49  
 Sarah Jane, . . . 73  
 Sarah Jordan, . . . 56  
 Sarah Martha, . . . 72  
 Sarah Noyes, . . . 62  
 Sarah Persis, . . . 55  
 Sidney J., . . . 183  
 Smith, . . . 134, 148  
 Sophia Elizabeth Church, . . . 78  
 Sophia Fellowes, . . . 107, 201  
 Stephen, 30, 32, 33, 125, 126, 129,  
     130, 135, 143, 151  
 Stephen Greeley, . . . 60, 84  
 Stephen Wells, . . . 57, 83  
 Stevens K., . . . 149, 174  
 Susan, . . . 40, 41  
 Susan Brown, . . . 156  
 Susan Bunker, . . . 92  
 Susan Frances, . . . 77  
 Susan Moody, . . . 53, 79  
 Susanna, . . . 33, 34, 35, 105  
 T. Ernest, . . . 185  
 Tess, . . . 193  
 Thatcher Rich, . . . 191  
 Theodore, . . . 35, 44  
 Theodore Palmer, . . . 159, 185  
 Theophilus, . . . 136  
 Thomas, 17, 21, 28, 99-102, 105,  
     143, 154, 178  
 Thomas J., . . . 47, 71  
 Thomas March, 131, 143, 144, 164, 167  
 Tyler, . . . 120  
 Vandon B., . . . 148, 173  
 Virginia Alexine, . . . 162  
 Waldo E., . . . 93  
 Waldo Josiah, . . . 72, 89  
 Wallace Roland, . . . 94  
 Walter, . . . 187  
 Walter B., . . . 193  
 Walter G., . . . 88  
 Walter L., . . . 175  
 Walter Smith, . . . 91  
 Walter W., . . . 47, 70  
 Ward, . . . 117-122  
 Warren, . . . 75  
 Will B., . . . 175  
 William, . . . 38, 118, 120, 138, 155  
 William Augustus, . . . 74, 90, 91

William Cogswell, 20, 29, 30, 46, 59, 60, 62, 64, 67, 69, 84, 86, 87	William Hutchins, . . . 159, 183, 186
William Cornell, . . . 192	William Jones, . . . 156, 181
William Frederic, . . . 107, 110	William M., . . . 154, 180
William H., . . . 173, 192	William Richard, . . . 186
William Henry, 48, 73, 74, 90, 97, 181, 183	William Walton, . . . 165, 189
William Hollyday, . . . 85	Willis Gaylord, . . . 77, 95
William Howard, . . . 170	Wilmer Brackett, . . . 190
	Wilt J., . . . 175
	Winthrop George, . . . 147, 172



## II.—ALLIED FAMILIES, ETC.

Abbott, . . . . .	104, 143	Bray, . . . . .	118
Adams, . . . . .	146	Brickett, . . . . .	28, 41, 53
Aldrich, . . . . .	183, 184	Britton, . . . . .	92
Alexander, . . . . .	176	Brown, 17, 27, 42, 45, 57, 82, 105, 110, 116, 123, 133, 156, 161, 169, 182	
Alkins, . . . . .	120	Bryant, . . . . .	46
Andrews, . . . . .	181	Bump, . . . . .	158
Andros, . . . . .	10	Bunker, . . . . .	58, 137
Appleton, . . . . .	60	Burbank, . . . . .	34, 53
Armstrong, . . . . .	93	Burfield, . . . . .	174
Ashley, . . . . .	181	Burpee, . . . . .	173
Atkinson, . . . . .	34	Burton, . . . . .	72
Avery, . . . . .	32, 146	Buswell, . . . . .	55
Ayer, . . . . .	146	Butler, . . . . .	182
Badger, . . . . .	45, 65, 66	Byley, . . . . .	22
Bagler, . . . . .	137	Calden, . . . . .	152
Bailey, . . . . .	17	Caldwell, . . . . .	144
Baker, . . . . .	157, 158, 184	Calef, . . . . .	126, 156
Barker, . . . . .	37, 46, 47, 147, 156	Call, . . . . .	176
Barrett, . . . . .	195	Calley, . . . . .	91
Barrows, . . . . .	79	Canney, . . . . .	175, 176
Bartlett, . . . . .	12, 13, 182	Carleton, . . . . .	46
Batchelder, . . . . .	90, 129, 183	Carnes, . . . . .	107
Bates, . . . . .	83, 91	Carpenter, . . . . .	169, 178
Bayard, . . . . .	167	Carr, . . . . .	8
Bean, . . . . .	114, 130, 154, 155	Carroll, . . . . .	47
Beardsley, . . . . .	71	Cass, . . . . .	138
Beede, . . . . .	36	Cate, . . . . .	169
Bennett, . . . . .	45	Caverno, . . . . .	54
Bickford, . . . . .	152, 158, 159, 182	Cawley, . . . . .	141
Billings, . . . . .	74, 172	Chamberlin, . . . . .	198
Binney, . . . . .	91	Chandler, . . . . .	8, 12
Bishop, . . . . .	15	Chapman, . . . . .	119, 136
Blake, . . . . .	44	Charles, . . . . .	148
Blaisdell, . . . . .	58	Chase, . . . . .	28, 29, 142
Blodgett, . . . . .	150, 151	Cheney, . . . . .	147
Boardman, . . . . .	151	Chipman, . . . . .	22
Bond, . . . . .	43	Church, . . . . .	78
Bowles, . . . . .	167	Chute, . . . . .	29
Boynton, . . . . .	152	Cilley, . . . . .	125
Bracket, . . . . .	129, 132	Clapp, . . . . .	50, 63
Bradley, . . . . .	85, 143		
Bradstreet, . . . . .	87, 196		

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| Clark and Clarke, 22, 23, 29,<br>36, 64, 75, 136, 158                 | Dennison, . . . . 188   |
| Clarkson, . . . . 108, 155  | De Vogel, . . . . 173   |
| Cleasby, . . . . 151  | Dinsmore, . . . . 50  |
| Clement, . . . . 42, 148, 150   | Dix, . . . . 163  |
| Clough, . . . . 40, 54, 71, 137, 194                                  | Dodge, . . . . 103  |
| Coburn, . . . . 46  | Doe, . . . . 37   |
| Coffin, 8, 12, 15, 18, 20, 26, 27,<br>30, 93, 114, 123, 124, 125, 197 | Dole, . . . . 11, 30, 32                                      |
| Cogswell, . . . . 45, 65, 79  | Dorman, . . . . 109   |
| Colby, . . . . 56, 157  | Dow, . . . . 114, 151, 194, 201                               |
| Colcord, . . . . 184  | Downer, . . . . 9   |
| Coleman, . . . . 39   | Drake, . . . . 45, 76   |
| Colman, . . . . 183, 198  | Draper, . . . . 185   |
| Connor, . . . . 138   | Drodis, . . . . 73  |
| Converse, . . . . 162   | Dudley, 74, 96, 97, 113, 114, 116,<br>138, 153, 177, 195, 196 |
| Cook, . . . . 141, 159  | Dummer, . . . . 10, 11  |
| Copithorn, . . . . 158  | Durgin, . . . . 179   |
| Corliss, . . . . 139, 140   | Dusham, . . . . 190   |
| Cornell, . . . . 192  | Dutton, . . . . 78, 149                                       |
| Cotten, . . . . 170   | Dwight, . . . . 63, 66  |
| Cottle, . . . . 101   | Eastman, . . . . 52   |
| Cotton, . . . . 115, 117  | Eaton, . . . . 35, 44, 77, 149                                |
| Cowdrey, . . . . 108  | Eddy, . . . . 106   |
| Cox, . . . . 159  | Edmunds, . . . . 116  |
| Craig, . . . . 163  | Edson, . . . . 77   |
| Gram, . . . . 35  | Emerson, 40, 43, 44, 67, 73, 116<br>141, 142, 201             |
| Crease, . . . . 124   | Emery, . . . . 13, 17, 158                                    |
| Crockett, . . . . 163   | Estes, . . . . 107  |
| Crofoot, . . . . 50, 75   | Evens, . . . . 138  |
| Crombie, . . . . 76   | Fales, . . . . 142  |
| Cummins, . . . . 162  | Fall, . . . . 195   |
| Currier, . . . . 35, 50, 71   | Farmer, . . . . 149   |
| Cushing, . . . . 121  | Farnum, . . . . 186   |
| Cutting, . . . . 101, 170   | Farr, . . . . 178   |
| Daly, . . . . 137   | Fellowes, . . . . 106, 107                                    |
| Dam, . . . . 169  | Fellows, . . . . 137, 178                                     |
| Dame, . . . . 84  | Fenderson, . . . . 111  |
| Dana, . . . . 147   | Fifield, . . . . 37, 70, 152                                  |
| Dane, . . . . 29  | Fish, . . . . 87  |
| Daniels, . . . . 71   | Fitzgerald, . . . . 137                                       |
| Darling, . . . . 157  | Flanders, . . . . 43  |
| Davenport, . . . . 104, 189   | Flint, . . . . 107, 201                                       |
| Davis, . . . . 37, 112, 151, 172                                      | Fogg, . . . . 136   |
| Davison, . . . . 10, 14   | Folsom, . . . . 96, 136, 156                                  |
| Day, . . . . 167  | Foote, . . . . 54   |
| Deane, . . . . 117, 120   | Ford, . . . . 43  |
| Dearborn, . . . . 137, 142, 180                                       | Foster, . . . . 43, 131                                       |

- |                                     |                                |  |                  |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------|--|------------------|
| Francis, . . . . .                  | 130                            | Hartford, . . . . .                    | 55               |
| Franklin, . . . . .                 | 191                            | Hastings, . . . . .                    | 64, 157          |
| French, . . . 17, 36, 44, 52, 145,  | 154                            | Hatch, . . . . .                       | 190              |
| Frost, . . . . .                    | 81, 120                        | Haven, . . . . .                       | 132              |
| Frye, . . . . .                     | 33                             | Hawkes, . . . . .                      | 74               |
| Fullerton, . . . . .                | 167                            | Haye, . . . . .                        | 72               |
| Gage, . . . . .                     | 35                             | Hayes, . . . . .                       | 146, 168         |
| Gale, . . . . .                     | 156                            | Hazeltine, . . . . .                   | 35               |
| Garagan, . . . . .                  | 147                            | Heath, . . . . .                       | 42               |
| Gardner, . . . . .                  | 89                             | Henry, . . . . .                       | 167              |
| Gault, . . . . .                    | 186                            | Hill, . . . . .                        | 37, 83, 153      |
| Gedney, . . . . .                   | 24, 26                         | Hills, . . . . .                       | 12               |
| German, . . . . .                   | 89                             | Hilton, . . . . .                      | 47, 73, 74       |
| Gerrish, . . . 10, 12, 16, 33,      | 124                            | Hines, . . . . .                       | 35               |
| Gile, . . . . .                     | 179                            | Hobbes, . . . . .                      | 174              |
| Gill, . . . . .                     | 177                            | Hobson, . . . . .                      | 29               |
| Gilman, 22, 23, 96, 100, 114,       | 123, 124, 136, 138, 146, 196   | Hollyday, . . . . .                    | 85               |
| Glines, . . . . .                   | 42                             | Homer, . . . . .                       | 148              |
| Gooden, . . . . .                   | 73                             | Houghton, . . . . .                    | 173              |
| Goodhue, . . . . .                  | 48                             | Howard, . . . . .                      | 97, 164          |
| Goodwin, . . . . .                  | 135                            | Howe, . . . . .                        | 37, 53           |
| Gookin, . . . . .                   | 72, 121                        | Hoyt, . . . . .                        | 152, 180         |
| Gordon, . . . . .                   | 142                            | Hunt, . . . . .                        | 139, 185         |
| Gould, . . . . .                    | 168                            | Huntly, . . . . .                      | 193              |
| Graham, . . . . .                   | 76                             | Huse, . . . . .                        | 143              |
| Grant, . . . . .                    | 112, 153                       | Hutchins, . . . 9, 134, 139, 140       |                  |
| Greeley, . . . . .                  | 60                             | Hutchinson, . . . . .                  | 55               |
| Green, . . . . .                    | 57, 117                        | Ireland, . . . . .                     | 81               |
| Greene, . . . . .                   | 88, 188                        | Jackman, . . . . .                     | 191              |
| Greenleaf, 9, 10, 17, 20, 21, 27,   | 29, 32, 33, 105, 124, 125, 145 | Jaclard, . . . . .                     | 191              |
| Griffin, . . . . .                  | 172                            | Jaques, . . . . .                      | 13               |
| Griggs, . . . . .                   | 134                            | Jewell, . . . . .                      | 33, 47           |
| Habig, . . . . .                    | 98                             | Jewett, . . . . .                      | 83               |
| Hadley, . . . . .                   | 195                            | Johnson, . . . 94, 156, 169, 174       |                  |
| Haines, . . . . .                   | 131                            | Keith, . . . . .                       | 111              |
| Hale, 22, 23, 25, 26, 99, 100, 105, | 115, 123, 144, 196, 197        | Kelley, . . . . .                      | 11, 149, 150     |
| Hall, . . . . .                     | 103                            | Kendall, . . . . .                     | 142              |
| Ham, . . . . .                      | 97                             | Kenney, . . . . .                      | 176              |
| Hammond, . . . . .                  | 47                             | Kent, . . . . .                        | 11, 29, 30       |
| Hanaford, . . . . .                 | 128, 158                       | Kerns, . . . . .                       | 149              |
| Hanson, . . . . .                   | 54                             | Kimball, . . . . .                     | 34, 38, 43, 178  |
| Hardy, . . . . .                    | 34, 192                        | Knapp, . . . . .                       | 152              |
| Harriman, . . . . .                 | 141, 150                       | Koeby, . . . . .                       | 17               |
| Harrington, . . . . .               | 95                             | Knight, . . . . .                      | 11, 13, 104, 149 |
| Hart, . . . . .                     | 107, 108                       | Knowles, . . . . .                     | 153              |
|                                     |                                | Knowlton, . . . . .                    | 83               |
|                                     |                                | Kuhn, . . . . .                        | 81               |
|                                     |                                | Ladd, . . . 36, 75, 136, 140, 180, 181 |                  |



- |                                      |                       |                                  |                                    |
|--------------------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Lake, . . . . .                      | 77                    | Mooers, . . . . .                | 46                                 |
| Lane, . . . . .                      | 108, 146              | Mooney, . . . . .                | 179                                |
| Lang, . . . . .                      | 71, 170               | Moore, . . . . .                 | 12, 70, 73                         |
| Langdon, . . . . .                   | 131, 133              | Morrill, . . . . .               | 11, 15, 17, 179                    |
| Langue, . . . . .                    | 138                   | Morris, . . . . .                | 14                                 |
| Larned, . . . . .                    | 188                   | Morrison, . . . . .              | 138, 154, 180                      |
| Leavitt, . . . . .                   | 74, 114, 139          | Morse, 8, 15, 35, 100, 104, 105, |                                    |
| Leeds, . . . . .                     | 190                   |                                  | 123, 160, 191                      |
| Leonard, . . . . .                   | 43                    | Moulton, . . . . .               | 17, 66, 69, 162, 201               |
| Le Roy, . . . . .                    | 162                   | Murch, . . . . .                 | 75                                 |
| Lewis, . . . . .                     | 162, 163, 202         | Muse, . . . . .                  | 165                                |
| Libby, . . . . .                     | 83, 146               | Nash, . . . . .                  | 150                                |
| Lincoln, . . . . .                   | 91                    | Neal, . . . . .                  | 90                                 |
| Linsley, . . . . .                   | 72                    | Needham, . . . . .               | 107                                |
| Little, . . . . .                    | 43, 180, 182          | Newton, . . . . .                | 176                                |
| Locke, . . . . .                     | 191                   | Nichols, . . . . .               | 131, 137                           |
| Lockwood, . . . . .                  | 190                   | Nickles, . . . . .               | 73                                 |
| Longfellow, . . . . .                | 109, 125              | Nodian, . . . . .                | 149                                |
| Lougee, . . . . .                    | 48                    | Norris, . . . . .                | 37                                 |
| Lovejoy, . . . . .                   | 152                   | Nourse, . . . . .                | 180                                |
| Lowell, . . . . .                    | 11, 16                | Nowell, . . . . .                | 110, 168                           |
| Lunt, 15, 17, 27, 101, 102, 106, 131 |                       | Noyes, 10, 11, 14, 17, 18, 39,   |                                    |
| Major, . . . . .                     | 73, 171               |                                  | 43, 49, 62, 99, 100, 101, 102, 108 |
| Mann, . . . . .                      | 54                    | Nute, . . . . .                  | 169                                |
| March, . . . . .                     | 10, 107, 131, 132     | Nutter, . . . . .                | 58                                 |
| Marden, . . . . .                    | 153                   | Nutting, . . . . .               | 194                                |
| Marland, . . . . .                   | 61                    | Oakman, . . . . .                | 74, 75                             |
| Marsh, . . . . .                     | 49                    | Odell, . . . . .                 | 47                                 |
| Martin, . . . . .                    | 79                    | Odlin, . . . . .                 | 23, 117, 118, 121                  |
| Mason, . . . . .                     | 10, 35, 130, 174, 179 | Orbeton, . . . . .               | 88                                 |
| Mather, . . . . .                    | 198                   | Osgood, . . . . .                | 176                                |
| McCarter, . . . . .                  | 70                    | Packard, . . . . .               | 174                                |
| McCloy, . . . . .                    | 43                    | Page, . . . . .                  | 40, 148                            |
| McConnell, . . . . .                 | 138                   | Palmer, . . . . .                | 47, 141, 159                       |
| McCrillis, . . . . .                 | 55                    | Parker, . . . . .                | 7, 8, 90, 117                      |
| McCulbeck, . . . . .                 | 189                   | Parks, . . . . .                 | 177                                |
| McFarland, . . . . .                 | 93                    | Parsons, . . . . .               | 66                                 |
| McIntire, . . . . .                  | 146                   | Paton, . . . . .                 | 137                                |
| Melvin, . . . . .                    | 38                    | Patten, . . . . .                | 152                                |
| Merrill, . . . . .                   | 31, 49, 176, 195      | Payson, . . . . .                | 71                                 |
| Messer, . . . . .                    | 80                    | Pearson, . . . . .               | 29, 45, 132, 156                   |
| Metcalf, . . . . .                   | 40                    | Pease, . . . . .                 | 49                                 |
| Miller, . . . . .                    | 135, 151, 157         | Peaslee, . . . . .               | 45, 54, 79                         |
| Mills, . . . . .                     | 174                   | Peck, . . . . .                  | 55                                 |
| Miner, . . . . .                     | 147                   | Peirce, . . . . .                | 8, 9, 10, 13, 14, 120, 125         |
| Mitchell, . . . . .                  | 49, 160               | Pennell, . . . . .               | 146                                |
| Moody, 12, 41, 100, 101, 132,        |                       | Pepperell, . . . . .             | 118, 120                           |
|                                      | 196, 197              | Perkins, . . . . .               | 48, 102, 149, 166                  |

- Perley, . . . . 140, 181  
 Perry, . . . . 33, 146  
 Pettingell, . . . . 100, 105  
 Phillips, . . . . 47, 103  
 Pierce, . . . . 90, 100  
 Pike, . . . . 17, 22, 31, 115  
 Pillsbury, . . . . 131  
 Pingery, . . . . 159  
 Piper, . . . . 37, 135, 172  
 Plue, . . . . 148  
 Plumer, . . . . 12, 156  
 Pollard, . . . . 54  
 Polyguin, . . . . 152  
 Pomeroy, . . . . 74  
 Poor, . . . . 33, 40, 153, 194  
 Porter, . . . . 106  
 Potter, . . . . 191  
 Powell, . . . . 85  
 Prentiss, . . . . 96, 97  
 Prescott, . . . . 36, 45  
 Putnam, . . . . 15, 17, 46  
 Ramsey, . . . . 134, 135  
 Rice, . . . . 108  
 Richardson, 14, 49, 91, 102-105, 113, 170  
 Roberts, . . . . 154, 176, 190  
 Robie, . . . . 130  
 Robinson, . . . . 48, 143, 174  
 Rogers, . . . . 54, 168  
 Rolfe, . . . . 13, 27, 28, 115, 124  
 Rollins, . . . . 70, 138, 176  
 Root, . . . . 148  
 Rowe, . . . . 187  
 Rowell, . . . . 58, 72, 138  
 Russell, . . . . 104  
 Rust, . . . . 37, 168  
 Rysse, . . . . 22  
 Sabin, . . . . 40  
 Safford, . . . . 173  
 Saltonstall, . . . . 26, 34  
 Sanborn, 57, 59, 77, 88, 174, 176, 179  
 Sargent, . . . . 177  
 Savage, . . . . 5, 51  
 Sawyer, . . . . 41, 98, 152  
 Scribner, . . . . 114  
 Scullard, . . . . 15  
 Searle, . . . . 195  
 Sears, . . . . 175  
 Seavey, . . . . 94  
 Sewall, . . . . 16, 26, 100, 114  
 Shute, . . . . 107, 153, 156  
 Sibley, . . . . 55  
 Simons, . . . . 157  
 Simpson, . . . . 46, 150  
 Sinclair, . . . . 114  
 Smart, . . . . 75  
 Smith, 28, 30, 31, 32, 41, 42, 53,  
     91, 100, 104, 105, 108, 109,  
     132, 134, 179, 180, 185, 193, 194, 201  
 Somerby, 13, 18, 20, 24, 25, 26,  
     28, 29, 32, 197  
 Springer, . . . . 152, 153  
 Standish, . . . . 70  
 Stark, . . . . 171  
 Stearns, . . . . 112  
 Stetson, . . . . 135  
 Stevens, . . . . 125, 177, 178, 185  
 Stewart, . . . . 39  
 Stickney, . . . . 48  
 Stinson, . . . . 97  
 Stoddard, . . . . 92, 168  
 Stone, . . . . 72, 89, 155, 201  
 Straw, . . . . 84  
 Streeter, . . . . 177  
 Stuart, . . . . 55  
 Sturtevant, . . . . 85, 164  
 Swain, . . . . 178  
 Swasey, . . . . 46  
 Sweatt, . . . . 137, 154  
 Swett, . . . . 15, 38, 39, 137  
 Taft, . . . . 92  
 Tarr, . . . . 90  
 Taylor, . . . . 155, 156  
 Tenney, . . . . 51, 52  
 Tewksbury, . . . . 87  
 Thayer, . . . . 49, 79, 185  
 Thember, . . . . 125  
 Thing, . . . . 125, 171  
 Thomas, . . . . 157  
 Thompson, . . . . 146, 176, 183, 184  
 Thornton, . . . . 157, 158  
 Thresher, . . . . 35  
 Thurston, . . . . 28  
 Tibbets, . . . . 191  
 Tidd, . . . . 111  
 Tilton, . . . . 58, 156  
 Tipping, . . . . 114

Titcomb, . . . . .	12	Weeks, . . . . .	37, 131, 132, 145, 146
Todd, . . . . .	38	Wells, . . . . .	57, 178
Tolman, . . . . .	37	Wentworth, . . . . .	22, 151, 168, 190
Toppan, 14, 21, 24, 26, 28, 115, 124, 125, 131, 164		Wheeler, . . . . .	52, 89
Towle, . . . . .	146	Wheelwright, . . . . .	144, 190
Travers, . . . . .	15	White, . . . . .	13, 38, 42, 143, 161
True, . . . . .	36	Wiggin, . . . . .	40, 45, 46, 47
Tucker, . . . . .	183	Wight, . . . . .	84
Tufts, . . . . .	81, 90	Willey, . . . . .	157
Turell, . . . . .	118	Williams, . . . . .	43, 101
Turner, . . . . .	192	Willson, . . . . .	86
Tyler, . . . . .	80, 107, 118	Wingate, . . . . .	46, 47, 132
Upham, . . . . .	169	Winslow, . . . . .	149
Wade, . . . . .	18, 20	Winthrop, . . . . .	34, 37, 74
Wadleigh, . . . . .	42, 114	Wise, . . . . .	24, 28
Wadley, . . . . .	114, 157	Wolcott, . . . . .	15
Wainwright, . . . . .	103, 104, 120	Wood, . . . . .	71
Walch, . . . . .	173	Woodard, . . . . .	172
Walcott, . . . . .	70	Woodbridge, 10, 11, 15, 101, 115, 116, 117	
Waldron, . . . . .	163, 169	Woodbury, . . . . .	70, 194
Wallace, . . . . .	49, 111, 142, 172, 195	Woodman, 8, 11, 12, 28, 29, 39, 40, 123	
Walradth, . . . . .	193	Woodward, . . . . .	38, 39, 134
Walton, . . . . .	165, 182	Woodwell, . . . . .	197, 198
Ward, . . . . .	7, 116, 117	Worcester, . . . . .	102
Warren, . . . . .	80	Worthen, . . . . .	53, 137
Washburn, . . . . .	165	Wright, . . . . .	74
Watson, . . . . .	34, 35, 169	Wyatt, . . . . .	152
Webster, 36, 119, 122, 141, 142, 178		Wyckoff, . . . . .	189
Wedgewood, . . . . .	143	Wyman, . . . . .	92, 146
Weed, . . . . .	86	Young, . . . . .	33





**GENEALOGY  
of the  
DESCENDANTS of NATHANIEL CLARKE  
of  
Newbury, Massachusetts, Ten Generations, 1642-1885**

**George K. Clarke, LL.B.**

Nathaniel Clarke left descendants throughout New England, some in New Jersey, and beyond, but the bulk of the family lived in Massachusetts and New Hampshire during the time period covered by this work. This is a predominantly male line genealogy - daughters are rarely carried beyond one generation; about 900 Clarke families are included. This is a revised and expanded edition of a work which first appeared in 1882.

ISBN 1-55613-444-4